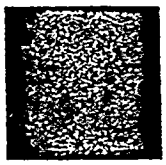
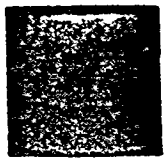
EDITH ROLLER

MATERIALS

C-2-A-1 CR 1/31/79

C 2 PART 1







C-2-A-1 (1)

~~Th Washing~~

~~Th Hair Worked~~

~~Th~~ Hand Laundry

Kaiser - Dr prescription

W ~~Book + Dr ticket by Mrs - lunch after~~

~~W Dr prescription filled - indusin~~

~~Sa Dressed Lies, left to Tea~~

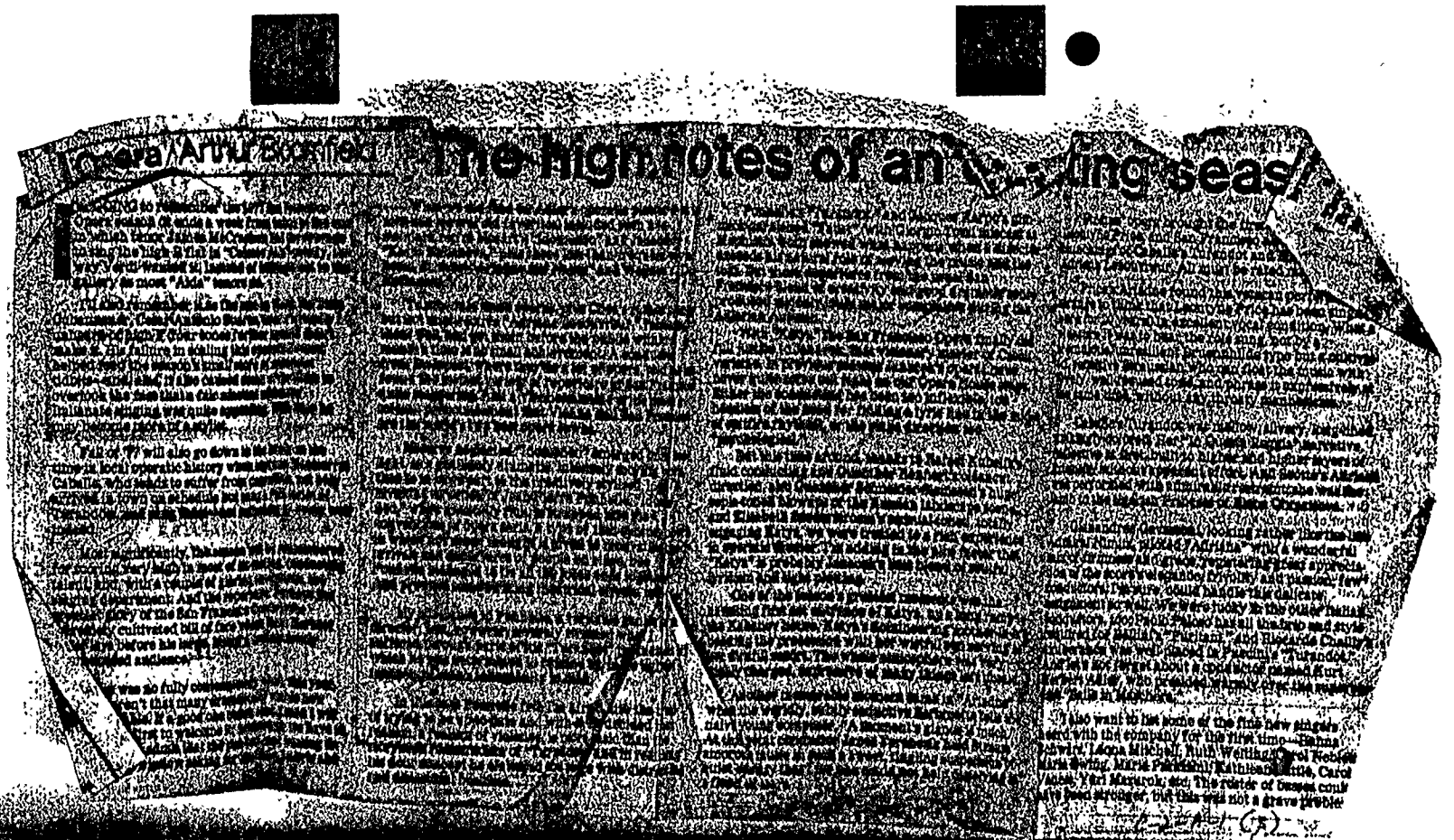
Sa Visits and Julie Runnells' rels w/ Judy

T. w. went with

Peptinas not go to F.L.

? Th Communal eating

C-2-A-1 (2)



Opera/Arthur Bloomfield

The high notes of an [illegible]ing seas[illegible]

BOOKS INC.

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

C2-A-1(5)

Ever
Scott's rules on ing.
Session proved Survey 1 Jan - Su
Corp

New Years Day - We went to service at 12 or - Tables were set in the auditorium as on Christmas & we had dinner and a program. Later the children rcvd their gifts

1 Jan - M

I spent all day from 9 or at the Te working on the list of bks we are requesting from McGraw Hill - I tried to use the IBM K. W in the law off. but had diff. it isn't set for Jan on IBM Exec like the acctng typ which was satis. - I. all day, finishing the proofs, catalog but not getting to the bks in the elem. subj. catalogs

3 Jan - T

I woke at 8 ish

Phoned Denise at the office - she was in nothing from Hare - I went to the office anyway to say goodbye & bring back my belongings

Green was at the office - the Cabinet Meeting - we had a Cabinet, which went to the Te - She is non-communal - her attitude is that her money is her own to do with whatever she pleases

Back to the office at 11 ish - there was still no word from Hare - Betty Cavil was out in - one of the Ins. Men made a remark which made me think Dan Stuckey had resigned - the other secretaries that this had been known about in the office during this morning.

Cecil was to come to lunch - we [illegible] a new Cecil lunch [illegible] - [illegible] to the ladies - we [illegible] - I had Butterworth - Burke - Portuguese Legend, was born in Macao [illegible] - [illegible]

[illegible]

C-2-A-1 (7)

[redacted]

[redacted]

on the off but had no luck
I went to Kaplan's on Market, an army surplus store + bot boots for about $20 or - had a long walk to Van Ness - there I tk the bus home
Dropped my packages off at home + went to the TL to eat
Orene talked all the time this eve. - she seems very unhappy - I told her I wanted to listen to the radio - then she went to talk to Virg in the kitchen
I rd the nsp
Went to bed at 12 oo

C-2-A-1 (8)

4 Jan - W

I was up about 8[00]

Had grapefruit & oatmeal

Green rd she is leaving today - she phoned the Tc for transportation to the airport - I told her she cd take the airport bus by just going down O'Farrell St, but she said Nancy told the Tc would to give her transportation

Rain was heavy all day

I went to the Motor Vehicle Dept on Jeff St by bus to get a new state drivers license - had to wait while it was made - license cost $1.25

I went back to Fillmore which was about [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Chicken, [illegible]

[illegible] Tc last

[illegible] 1[45] - [illegible] - Jane & Virg were at the Tc - [illegible] - [illegible] at 1[30] - [illegible]

[illegible]

I th[illegible] with as I was children

I th[illegible] until 5[00]

[illegible] some chicken - [illegible] - [illegible]

C-2-A-1 (9)

Went to Te serv. at 8^{00} - it was a very short serv which was dimissed at 9^{30} by Marcy

I spoke to Dennis Allen - he had been told by Jim Randolph to get 2 wooden crates from him for packing

Red The Silent Language by Edward T. Hall & ate a snack

Went to bed at 12^{30}

5 Jan - Th.

Up at about 7:30

Had a typical air raid & breakfast

Th the bus to Fairmello County Jail, arrived about 10:00 - [illegible] - operation was a mile from Mich. a veteran - the cost [illegible] 75. he [illegible] brot me a cup of coffee - [illegible]

2:00

[illegible] any lunch

[illegible] the Emporium - [illegible] scarfs & a bottle of Emerande cologne

at Woolworths [illegible] a flashlight batteries & bulbs - [illegible] ingredients & ate them on my way

Walked to [illegible] - Th the [illegible] Kaiser & got my [illegible] on the remainder of the cost

[illegible]

The nsp

At 5:00 went to the Tc [illegible]

The Tc had been given some cheese which was about to mold - [illegible] the whatever they wanted

(over) C-2-A-1 (11)

Thu Barbara Hoyer told me the Te
grp sposd to depart 4 Jan. had been
delayed, + I hoped the following wk.
departure wd also be delayed, as I need
more time, Sandy Bradshaw told me
to be ready the middle of nxt wk

There was a slide showing for
communal people - I was invited but
was too tired + pressed

Bryan Krawitz th home Josie, Vig +
me - I tried to find Dennis Allen
to get wooden boxes for packing - I
cdn't find him

I did pers chores + th a bath

Wanda was home

I wkd on jrnl entries

Rd

C-2-A-1 (12)

6 Jan - F

Sandy Bradshaw called me to ask whether I cd be for Jonestown on M instead of W - I told her it would be difficult but I agreed I cd

I called Soc Sec to inquire from of my change of address - which I learned I was living the country, they said I would have to come in personally - I plan to do this at the opening the on M

Later Sandy called & said they were returning to the orig date

In the late afternoon the Hyatts came for a last visit

We were alone - we had dinner & talked

I slept in the room at the top of the stairs

C-2-A-1 (13)

7 Jan - 5

I was up at 8 am - Jon did not get up until 2 hrs later approx.

I rd from a science fiction bk she had which contained stories involving extra-sensory perception which the editor said were scarce as people did not want to deal with the potentialities of this subj.

When Jon got up we had orange juice & toast

I gave Jon the check representing Dorothy's gift which she wanted Jon to keep for me in case I needed it in the future - it was $62 and Jon said she would add it to the account in which she already has $50 I gave her to send me bk.

Jon & I talked, esp. about Doris dear Jim

At about 2 pm - Jon went w/me to the bus & we said our last goodbye

At West Portal I made some purchases in drug stores

Got home at 4 pm. Wanda had been getting nervous wondering where I was - she told me both Josie & Ving needed new dentures beg they can't be gotten

(over) C-2-A-1 (14)

them is time - consuming

I went out to get a few papers & also bot some oranges + carrots

Prepared a thing to eat

Went to the Te A - I saw Chris Kee + reminded her that when Wanda Lou, Josie + Virg will be alone

Mary was not in the mtng - Hue presided - there will be another Te march on T - offerings were taken - Leone Collier had the Congreg come to the alter at closing

On getting home I rid the nsp + ate some snacks

8 Jan – Su

I was up at 8[00]

Bathed

Had for brk grapefruit, pancakes, an egg + sausage

Went to the Te serv – brot some extra towels for Barbara Hoyer – Mary was not in the serv – as usual when she is not here diffi in raising the required amt of money in the offering was entrd – The mtng ended about 2[30] w the congreg. coming to the altar

I went home & fixed lunch – had broiled chicken, carrots + a salad

Th a nap

Retg to the Te, I brot leftover items for the kitchen and some mixed nuts for the people in the Acctng Off + Publications – I attended what I expected to be my last serv. in S.F. – there were musical & dance nos & a demonstr of Karate by the children's grp – I helped take offrng – Viola told Mary went to Bus which I had thot – the cong. also filled the latest issue of the Te nap, making quick work of the job – we went to the altar on dismissal at 9[30]

Wanda was given money to buy articles for Joe Beam

Fixed nap, ate a snack

Went to bed at 12[00]

9 Jan - M

Went to the Soc Sec office to tell them of change of residence to Wiesbaden - intended to be there at 8:30 as [redacted] suggested but the office didn't open until just at 9:00 as opened - I had to wait about an hr - the woman filled in the form for me

Then went down Market - went to the P.O. & got stamps in order write letters & also the Te Forum mags & some sweets

Then went to the Bechtel Jr - saw Betty V, who had just seen [redacted] there when I left, there & said goodbye to her - Denise told me [redacted] phoned this morning & she was coming in - her bro's wedding was yest. - the rumour I had had concerning Don Slattery's resignation appeared to be another Don's - I checked the Det Ann'cements on the bulletin bd for Wiesbaden & he is flying for a second-hand passport

Went to the bank & withdrew the rest of my acct leaving only enough to pay the check I gave Don to cover [redacted] gift to me

Then bus up Mission & shopped at 3 thrift shops - I bot most of what

(over)

C-2-A-1 (17)

I still need 1 slip, sandals, a wh. purse, a brightly colored woven piece for room decoration, 3 plain color skirts

Coming home, I had some lunch

Then I took the bus to the Corp where I had an ice cream cone

Went to Cost - Plus + bot an Ind. bed-spread, 2 Ind scarves, an Ind. bag + a wall mirror

Went back to the Akron Rd + had some Chin food

Went home

Ate the nap + had a snack

10 Jan - T

Wanda, who is scheduled to be the wh following my departure, has been packing & cleaning up the apt - she cleaned out Estelle's closet, in which I have been keeping some of my clothes - she threw or gave away some of my belongings, incl. a sweater I wanted to take & a velvet vest which Dor gave me to dress up a blouse as we had been told to take some nice clothes for parties & public rel. affairs -, I checked w/Judy who had taken some items from our apt. but she can't find these 2 - Wanda went w/me to the Salvation Army & I selected another sweater, for which she pd - it was on sale & I got it for 75¢

I packed all day - I had cleaned out my shelves in the pantry & my part in the refrig - I gave 2 jars items to Viola & stuck the rest for Judy - as one pt I became quite annoyed w/ Judy as she asked for specific items

I filled a suitcase to take w/me under my seat, 2 of the Te-Constructed

(over) C-2-A-1(19)

wooden boxes which are to go in the luggage compartment of the plane – to go by surface transp & packed my steamer trunk + glass to put more items in 2 suitcases, also to go by surface

I ~~Ck out of the Te~~ & went through a checklist w/ Phyllis Houston – she told me to give the Te P.O. box in Georgetown as my addr to family & friends as Pete's daughter, whose addr O. had been given previously, is moving to the Te shortly

Phyllis told me to ask one of the men to take my luggage to the Te by 3 or 4 o'clock + check in myself at the crating room by 6 or 6:30 o'clock

11:30 I left the Te //

I saw Elihu Dennis, who is married to Edith Cordell's adopted daughter, & asked him to pick up my luggage tom – he agreed – he asked me to call him ~~at~~ he got back from the recess of the March which is scheduled by the Te tom

The bath and the last coke both I expected to take in this city

Rd mgs & had a snack

C-2-A-1 (20)

11 Jan - W

Went to town again to finish my shopping - as I felt I didn't have much to buy, I didn't take a shopping bag

On account of a fire on Henry the bus took a diff route & turned on to Market St at 2nd St which was handy for me - I went to the off. supplies store where I bot my t.w.t & got 3 t w ribbons - I saw a self. serv stationer on the same street & bot a package of t w paper of second grade on which to make drafts & scrap - then went to Merrills' & bot a no of items, such as clothesline, moth killer, the hydrogen peroxide the Te wants us to bring - then to the bus to Kaplan's where I purchased my shoes, bot a light rain poncho w/ hood

Ate some lunch

I had not been able to get into my airline luggage all I had intended to take for immed use as I had to repack most of what was in the container crates - I transferred to my surface luggage a no of items, mostly articles

(over) C-2-A-1 (21)

of clothing - by use of my tote bag I was able to put everything in, tho I can't take a pillow nor my thermos bottle

I phoned Elihu at about 9:30 - the maid, the second of the wks, have been called off - Judy told me the one on M. had been subjected to some harassment - Elihu told him up to if I'd give him my opn and he have had some difficulty finding it

I went in to the TC at 5:00 effecting to check in for the trip but find that Th was the day instead of W - I had not personally been informed of the change tho - Harold was - I should have inquired but didn't think of it - I was not disappointed, as I can use the extra time esp. in getting final entries done - I learned my traveling companions are Howard Cordell & Roosevelt Turner - Judy told me Rocky Rockefeller had requested that Turner be sent over - Father consented -

11 I am told that among the reasons for re-scheduling flights is to make it more difficult for the correct info to

(cont'd) C-2-A-1 (22)

lech out & those who might intend to interf w/the flight, & to prevent the appearance at the airport of relatives & friends who might make processing more troublesome.

Altho I had forgotten there wd be a serv. ton I had to stay for it - I was so tired, however, that I asked to be excused from going taking

The serv. was distinguished by much singing - it was concluded about 10^or o'clock - The clergy came to the altar & there was a sp. treat for children, which was so sweet

I didn't take my suitcase - I had some toilet items in my tote bag & I slept on my sleeping bag which I am giving to Wanda

I ate the rest & ate some dates & walnuts - I saved some for the trip & left some for Wanda

I went to sleep at 12^or

12 Jan - Th

Got up at 8[00], having slept 8 hrs, the first time in months I have got 8 hrs sleep

Rain, often heavy all day

Didn't eat any thing

Went down to Viola's to see whether I cd borrow a needle & thimble to do some mending - no one had a thimble - she proposed we have some thing @ the Moulin Rouge about 2 blocks down on Geary - she & Ray often eat there - she said it was quite inexpensive

We went about 12[30] - I had eggs, ham, hash brown potatoes, toast & Sanka - Viola wanted to pay, but I wouldn't let her

She had 2 ltrs from Ray in L.A. which she had me read aloud - he has been asked to drive up to Redwood Valley this w'end - he spoke as if he might not get down to L.A. again - the job which Archie's crew has been doing on Hansen's gate to the Temple is almost finished - Ray & Viola have 3 daughters, 2 of whom live in

(over)

the L.A. area - Ray finds it hard to say goodbye to them - he seems closer to them than Viola is

I offered to take Viola to see a motion pict.; "The Turning Point", which Dorothy had recommended to me - she accepted - I thot we shd be about 2[30] for the show, which started at 3[20]

I had about an hr - I separated all the articles I had w/me in the tote bag, & counted the money I had left - I then sewed 2 buttons on my coat - I cdn't find the dates & notes I had saved for the trip & wasted much time looking for them - Wanda peted & she did not know where they were either

It is difficult to walk w/Viola because of her crippled cond. & it was worse because of the rain & the heavy bag I was carrying - we waited some time for a Vlan bus & it was about 3[45] before we got one - I knew we wd be late which made me nervous

The pict. had been on about ten mins when we arrived - it was a story about ballet, which is not one of

(cont) C-2-A-1 (25)

12 Jan - Th - 2

my favorite arts & I do not go to the Ballet in the issue altho the performances were very [illegible] Dancers & Shirley MacLaine but the starring roles & the Russian ballet artist Mikhail Baryshnikov I made his debut - Vida liked the pict very much, but I never did relax completely

I was spose to be at the Th at 6 or so. I'd decided on a little bite - we left the theater about 6:10 - I left Jim & Joe primers at a drug store - the rain was still coming down

We arrived at the Th at about 6:35 - when I saw the crating we hitched up & few people around I was disappointed that M. party had left & the [illegible] Then Sandy Rhodesian appeared [illegible] - the gap which [illegible] was delayed until M - The Navy guard wanted [illegible] of 6 adults, [illegible] more people [illegible] he proceeded to let M - [illegible] Mother and he w/us - Sandy [illegible] any help she can give but told them

(continued)

C-2-A-1 (26)

I had no problem - I was actually glad to get some more time to catch up on my thes + grad to take us home,

Viola was there + Viola offered to buy us all hamburgers as we had missed dinner - we found some for 99¢ at a rest. on Geary

Viola had told me that in the neighborhd in which she lived as a child one had to resort to prostit. to get enough to eat - her mother did housewk for a dollar a day - her mother had told her of the customary way men had intercourse w/ women + the first time she prostituted hers. she was nine, she was shocked because the man, her mother's employer, had her "suck him off" - he gave her 50 ¢, which meant food on the table - Viola sd she was in this cause ✓

Viola sd her father had been a gambler her mother a dancer - her father later got a job at Lockheed + was fairly prosperous until the end of the Viet Nam War - she sd all the girls she knew had had sex by twelve but she waited until she was 19, as she did not know how prevent the birth of a baby

11✓ to keep any more child. from going through what she had gone through - to tell

(cont'd) C-2-A-1 (27)

12 Sun - Th - 3

[redacted] Casanova [redacted] [redacted] with child, just ate up to wipe their bottoms

We got in [redacted] about 2:00 o'clock

[redacted] Mandar came in, [redacted] to get in touch w/ [redacted], we [redacted] Travel [redacted] Hong Kong for [redacted], until [redacted] Monday morning

Jessie gave me back my radio, which I had given her

I ate a snack & read the mags in the 12 am

13 Jan - F

Had another 8 hrs sleep
It rained all day
In the morning I wkd on my ltrs
Wrote a draft & a ltr to senators & representatives about the Te for Wanda's signature, as I have already sent a similar one in my name
Went to the Te for lunch - th my cart
Saw Patti Chastain & Barbara Hoyer
Went to the Haight Food Store for fruit, dates, eggs (items needed for the next few days) - th a bus back to the Te - then brot my suitcase & groceries home in the cart
Saw Laurie Efrein whose mother is visiting her now - she is staying at a hotel downtown, having told Laurie: "Don't worry about housing me. I have reached that period in life where comfort is imp, & I have reserved a rm in a hotel down-town." - Laurie sd she cd use some help in entertaining her
Rd the mail & had a snack
Went to bed at 12:00 - at first I was very sleepy - then I cdn't sleep - there was a

brawl outside among the patrons of a bar - it lasted a long time - men were knocking each other down on the wet pavement - finally the police came - I had an hr blitz 30 + 4's until I finally got to sleep

(RS) 1-4-2-)

C-2-A-1 (30)

14 Jan - S

Did some sewing
Did on jrnl entries
Went to the Te & did Te stuff
Most of the time in bunks

Jeanie asked me to go to dinner w/her & her mother at the Huntington Regency - Cindy Silver, whom her mother had taken to, was going too - she got her mother and Jay - we three picked up Miss Ephrain at her hotel - she had taken lunch at the hotel & was in fine wit - she ordered a carafe of wine (it cost about $4 or) & I offered to pay for it - altho, as I remember, a former Com. Party member who suffered during the McCarthy era, she wore 2 rings on each hand & a necklace, & I'm sure more jewelry in SF - she takes a trip - go - last on, she the one to see, on a Russ. ship - she talked

Left she had & I admired her (or - if her jewelry, she said "Some day it will be yours" - she did not make any comment or ask any questions about our Jay. mission - when she got the bill I expected to get $5 or $10 out of my $10 bill, but I didn't

(over) C-2-A-1 (31)

We dropped Mrs. Ephron off at her hotel & came back to the Te sew

In the sew Hue made some amusing comments on the planning of the ll ministers for the observance of Martin Luther King Jr's birthday tom - they are planning to have 2 mules pulling a wagon - Mayor Moscone made sure there are going to be TV cameras by he promised to come & he will stay for only a brief time, as he has other commitments

(E). 1-4-5-)

C-2-A-1 (32)

15 Jan - Su

Got up at 8 ov + had a bath
Ate bkfst - had an egg + toast
Went to the Te served 11 ov - helped
w/the offring - the crowd was small
11 ↓ Heavy rain was falling in the morn. 11
Our members went to the Martin
Luther King Jr birthday commemoration
@ the Third Baptist Ch. - the buses took
us to the Panhandle from where we ↓ ^
marched to the church on McAllister St.,
about 9 blocks - there were no mules -
I was told they cdn't get the mules -
very few besides Te members were in
the march - we had a few banners -
a grp mostly outsiders carried a posters ↓ ^
denouncing Andrew Young
11 ↓ (those who cdn't walk were taken
all the way in the buses 11
1 ↓ nearer us 11

In Nov later sd, Moscone timed his
arrival for the TV cameras, left soon after
the start of the event pleading another
obligation

The spkrs were all very unimpressive
except Enola Dr Maxwell of the Portrero
Hill Nghborhd Assn, + I had diffic.

(over)

C-2-A-1 (33)

staying awake — no mention was
made at all of the Te Aho o Te Kupu.
We printed the programs
We retired home at the buses - a chicken
dinner was served

We had a short eve service, in which
Huw discussed the afternoon's events - the
contrast between last year's celebration of
King's birthday held at the Te Waio
gleaning - cultural feeling in the city has
led to its being almost ignored

16 Jan - M

Had Vida come up for lunch - we had oranges, eggs & toast - I gave V. the raspberry jam I had bought - gave V. my advice about assertiveness in getting people to take notice of her

The weather had cleared somewhat

I refused everything I had to take home & in the end I took my coat - I decided to walk home for the exercise as all my Santa had been used. I walked along Park & had a cup of tea - only enough change with me to pay for it but found later that I had £25 in notes

Ate some soup for lunch

Made a few final preparations for Jim. - I tried to do some back girl cuttings but all I could do was bitty - I have finished, back notes for, one and written to all - should have considered [illegible]

Jeanie has been in an uneasy mood ever since I have been engaged to Jim - change upsets her - she can't [illegible]

(over) C-2-A-1 (35)

16 Jan - M

Had Vicki come up for bkfst - we had oranges, eggs & toast - gave V. the raspberry jam I had [illegible] - gave V. my advice about assertiveness, not letting people take adv of her

The weather had cleared somewhat

I separated every thing I had to take w/me & th it to the Te in my cart - I decided to walk home for the exercise - as all my Santa had been used, I walked along Polk & had a cup - had barely enough change w/me to pay for it but found later that I had $25 in bills

Ate some soup for lunch

Made a few final preparations for boing - I tried to do some back grad entries but all I could do was list those I had finished, had notes for, or had written & all - I have consid gaps for sec + for

Josie has been in an uneasy mood ever since I have been arranging to go as change upsets her - she cooled off + on

(over) C-2-A-1 (35)

16 Jan - M-2

departees processed us - they examined
luggage, locked it, padlocked wooden chests,
gave us instructions on the journey, gave us
money for food in Fiji & for buying a fifth
of Scotch to take over for P.R. passengers -
in addition to our own luggage we had
additional chests added. Boxes are to
be req'd for 4 materials to take for the Te
which were to be checked on our tickets -
among those briefing & serving us were
Jim Randolph, Chris Rice, Phyllis Houston,
Alice Ingraham, Robin Trichette[5] & the
drivers; one of whom is John Hennecke[5] -
Robin gave me a bracelet watch w/rubies
& diamonds to take over - I turned
over to Robin the money I had left, $25

Besides Harold Cordell & Roosevelt Turner
who were orig scheduled to go w/ me,
the two Simon girls, Barbara & Karen
had been processed to go, w/ Karen's
baby, Camille, nearly 2, & Jewel

We left for the airport about 8[AM] in a
driving rain. At the airport Chris,
Phyllis & Jim repeated instructions
& the plane left at 10[AM] - it carried
very few passengers & some of us sat

(over) C-2-A-4 (37)

[redacted]

[redacted]

stretch out to sleep - a snack was served
I had trouble getting to sleep
11√ We were on a United flight - 11

C-2-A-1 (38)

17 Jan - T

I got more sleep then I thought that, as I was not awakened by the serving of food - it was about 5 am Eastern time when we landed at John F. Kennedy Airport airport

We took the bus to the Pan Am terminal. The temp remained about 24° all day it was slippery underfoot & a light snow was falling

At the Pan Am terminal we got our luggage in one place - we found we would have to pay $1.25 to check the suitcase w/ corresponding rates for other items & decided not to check anything - At least one pers. stayed w/ the luggage

Only a snack bar was open for food - the charges were excessive & the food unappetizing - I had Canadian ham & an Eng muffin which cost about $2.50

The others spent some time sleeping - Harold had an hr wait as he was going to Stockton Calif but I don't think he made much prog - I read the maps I had brot along - tried to make some notes for my journal but didn't concentrate -

(over) C-2-A-1 (39)

later in the day I started to read
Psychic Discoveries behind the Iron
Curtain by
- Ted
been reading this ever since on a TC trip
to Chic but stood to do writing + had
not had a copy since, until I found one
at the TC recently

April - morning I walked over to the
other terminals. It was cold + slippery
+ the paths for foot traffic were inadequate -
my purp was to see whether other
terminals had better facils for eating - I
find they were all much alike, exc that
Eastern had an obviously expensive rest.,
which was not open, however - the
airport was almost deserted + most planes did
not take off until aft - I had a few
comers w/a couple from Ind who were
going to Hawaii for a vacation

I had 2 cups of tea during the
day + lunch of roast chicken + green
beans w/a glass of beer - we had been
given $10 for food + I had about a
dollar left

We had moved our luggage twice,
first, to be in a better lounge + second,
to be nearer to our gate - Roosevelt
Turner + the two Silver girls did not

(cont) C-2-A-1 (40)

carry their share - the girls sulked all day & late in the afternoon Jewel expressed her opinion to them about their uncooperativeness

Harold was worried about the amt of luggage we had, - on the second plane we were limited to one piece - & we had 11 (as Barb. & Marie had brot num. items)

bef flight time he checked w/ the airline officials - they th the extra pieces in the luggage compartm but made an additional charge - Harold & Jewel were busy on the arrangements until almost the last minute & I was afraid they weren't going to be able to board

The second flight left at 3:00 - the plane was crowded - we had to queue up to take off & were at least a half hr late

My seating companion was a business-man going to Trinidad - I replied to his questions about my destination by saying I was going to Guyana on a teaching mission for my church, P.T. Univ of Chr - he did not seem to recognize

(over)

C-2-A-1(41)

The name but admired my occupation as a Teacher – he said he was a member of the Ch of Scientology & described its activities & personnel – he saw the events featured in the news about confl. btwn the govt intel agencies & his org were caused by the attempts of the FBI, CIA & Interpol to disc derog info on them to cover up their own drug & large sum traffic – Scientology is suing the FBI for $

I had beef stroganoff and my dinner partner I sat Psychic Research – I could not get to sleep when I tried

My seating companion left the plane at Trinidad when we landed about 8 or 9 o'clock

We landed at Georgetown about midnight – our grps went through the formalities w/ no diffic, but clearing our bgge re our 9 footlockers was time-consuming – I found that one for Norman James had been checked on my ticket, & I did not have the key – two others contained small tools & fixtures & off. supplies.

Several people from our Georgetown installation met us – two vans were loaded with our effects by a friendly airport crew & we

(cont) C-2-A-1 (42)

were transported to the Te house in Georgetown - it was over an hrs ride

A staff of twenty or so are based in Georgetown - among them are the Carter Gyg people: Tim, Terry & Tribe; Helen Summey who does the cooking; Pauline Smith; Sherm Amos, who is coordinator; Richard Jenkins; Shawondra Oliver (formerly James)

We had mattresses on the floor - I cd not get to sleep for a long time - Camille wd not settle down at first - Kacie was reluctant to discipline her - I finally shouted at her & she went to sleep - then mosquitoes buzzed around & dogs barked

C-2-A-1(44)

[illegible]

(over)

C-2-A-1 (KS)

using the new watering system.

Lots of the people here are engaged in procuring foodstuffs & other items.

I layed down on the couch but didn't sleep.

For dinner we had fish.

We had a meeting after dinner - newcomers told of their last efforts in states which made them glad to be here - we discussed the jobs which shd be done - Thursdays will take stool tests in to the Health Off. - Sharon will meet w/ sick people & she & others will be on the soldier - other jobs which were assigned were: cleaning the garage, cleaning & watering the yd, sweeping & buffing the floors, cooking & washing dishes, watching the children, putting provisions on the table.

A film had been obtained which we saw, "On A Day You Can See Forever" w/ Barbra Streisand & Yves Montand - we had coffee, Pepsi & fried sweet cassava which is like potato chips.

C-2-A-1(46)

19 Jan – Th

At 10[or] we were taken to the Immigration Off by Shanendra – we were briefed how to respond to questions – we went through in short order after a long wait in line – we had no difficulties.

On the way home our driver's remarks showed him to be pro-Brit + an admirer of the U.S. – he was opposed to the pol. of Guy – Terry argued w/him.

We were told to get ready to be on the boat tom for Jonestown about 4[30] – many provisions have to go + there will not be room for our footlockers – I opened mine + the only items most needed

The men the provisions to the boat + loaded them – they later loaded the footlockers too in spite of the earlier decision – then we were informed that the boat would not be until 5

Ira Psychic Discoveries

We read much enjoym from watching the children, Camille + Monique – the latter is the grandchild of a woman now in Jonestown – the mother of the child abused her – the Te is now taking care of her – she is about 2 yrs old, intell + active – much time is spent on toilet training

All the household came in – Sharon sat on the radio sat her wrist in the fields

(over) C-2-A-1 (45)

using the new watering system.

Sev of the people here are engaged in preserving foodstuffs & other items

I layed down on the couch but didn't sleep

For dinner we had fish

We had a meeting after dinner - newcomers told of their last exp. in States which made them glad to be here - we discussed the talks which shd be done - Shawndra will take stool tests in to the Health Off. - Sharon will meet w/ Govt people & she & others will be on the radio - other jobs which were assigned were: cleaning the garage, cleaning & watering the gd, sweeping & tidying the floors, cooking & washing dishes, watching the child, putting provisions on the boat

A film had been obtained which we saw, "On Day You Can See Forever" w/ Barbra Streisand & Yves Montand - we had coffee, Popsi & fried sweet cassava which is like potato chips

C-2-A-1(46)

20 Jan - F

Got up at 7 am
Had bkfst
I helped w/ the dishes - Jewel & Dan-
na: taken chge of the kitchen since Irene
Twinney broke her arm - [illegible]
argued w/ her as she is very domineering
Washed my hair

I peeled eddoes & sweet cassava w/ Pauline
Smith - she arrvd in Dec, is staying
in Georgetown for med tests - she has a
blood cond.

Sharon & others explnd to us that govt
officials have an easy-going attit - a phrase
which everyone uses, w/ calms of much
laughter, is "just now" which means the
next day, next wk, or next mo, anything
but "now!!"

New arrivals were taken to see the
Botanical Gardens & the Zoo in the early aft. -
Jewel & Roosevelt didn't go - the 2 babies
were taken & gave us trble because they
got tired & were thirsty - water was not
easily available tho we were finally pro-
vided - we saw some distinctive [illegible]
brilliantly colored birds & some amusing
monkeys - the zoo also has a pair of tiny
an Elephant & several other animals - we were
shown where the manatee is in the pond,
but it did not surface

I had a nap

(over)

C-2-A-1 (47)

While the evc. meal was being prepared, we received a cable from Jonestown - an emergency flight had been arranged - a plane was going to Port Kaituma to pick up 2 patients, Lela Murphy + Lillian Peoples - Harold Cordell + Helen Swinney were sent to Jonestown on the plane

Dinner was very good - we had: veg. meat, cucumber salad, veg, pie made of green papaya, which tastes like apple

Had Psychic Discoveries - discussed it w/ Rich. Jan arr

About 11 I was disturbed w/ the new arrivals from Jonestown - the 2 patients were taken to the hosp. - Terry C. this baby, Child - Ok, was sent to the w/her - Hakwanda Walker (formerly Barnes) cared for the patients + baby on the plane

C-2-A-1 (48)

21 Jan - 5

We packed up ready to go by 4 30 as the boat went - the men were busy loading it & procuring provisions - the mess. to buy meat for Jacktown is holding us up

There were rain showers today

A Militia base is next to from us, & we hear the band used in drilling the men at dif. hrs. during the day - sometimes the men march past - they put on an especially good demonstration today

Another sight I enjoy are small herds of goats & sheep which come by grazing with their kids & lambs, as both have lambed this time of yr - the Te house, the Spiritual Church, is on the outskirts of town

I had Psychic Discoveries a good deal of the day

Later in the day we learned that we cannot go to-day, as the preachers did not get meat to load

The electricity was off in the eve. - the pump didn't work so there was no water to wash in

I volunteered to wash the dishes that is in x her help in the kitchen & was busy in the dishes, complained about my wife constantly - we had had both & I was [illegible] both greasy, we had no hot water - it's [illegible] I did suited her

Ate dinner read my bk while others played

(over) C-2-A-1 (49)

dominoes + talked - Jewel usually sleeps on the floor in the dining room but the talkers agreed to quit, so she slept in our room - she goes to bed early as she has to get up early + usually checks me out

C-2-A-1 (50)

Children of the Damned 10 Apr - M

Had a disastrous day.

At last endured a 1½hr wait for my medications.

As a result of my oral ppt to Nancy about what Helen Love had told me concerning a woman in her division who gave handouts of ripe papayas, I found that Nancy had conducted an investig. - both Helen & the accused woman, who lives with a the very shed, were angry w/me. - Apparently the papayas were given to only one other person, Juletha & who also spoke to me - the latter however was not upset, as she was constipated & needed it - Bro. Bridgewater, when I went to get my usual plantain, asked me if I had a right to it, revealing that Nancy may have gone into the role of the veg. shed in the matter - I decided that unless the incident was brot on the floor too as an instance of ppl's prie, I wd write a ppt to Nancy confessing my own procurem. of plantains.

I obtained an almanac from the sch & carried wh on notes on African clys.

Ate lunch.

At my adult class I had increased attendance, I think partly because we are seldom have adult eve. classes & partly because Barbara has discontinued her adult classes, or some of them, & a few of her students

(over) C-2-A-2(51)

have come over to my class - I decided to because of its emphasis on polit. & geog. study & because some of these new students have at least a basic knowl of reading & writing. to give a little of such information each day - the students liked that

Will save more w/the almanac until class time

At the beginning of my first class I began a broadcast - which had some significant comments on our agric. problems which is known then. Many farmers raising the same crops although we have advantages such as fertilizer & machinery - most of the blame I put on our pulling out agric supervisors by they have had time to get effen & wanted this to end - he then made some remarks on details concerning our farmer set - I insisted the class ~~11~~ do the rest, most of my memos on memos, adding a few comments of his own & remain quiet during the broadcast - they put their heads down on the [illegible]

[illegible] broadcast [illegible] we went [illegible] in gaine & had prepared [illegible] pencils to [illegible] cuts on the board & discuss it - [illegible] interested but others were unenthusiastic

I had dinner, then went to the [illegible] changed clothes for the rally - I stay to [illegible]

(cont)

(c.2 A-2 (52)

23 Jan - M

Wrote a long ltr to Patti Chastain - incl'd remarks on the trip & suggestions for improvements -

The rep of lunch

The weather was cool w/a nice breeze - there was no rain

Went for an hr & a half walk w/one of the Simon twins - we went in an out-of-town direction - came to several dead-ends, crossed small canals, then came to a big canal - we sat on the bank for some time - the Simon twins are not related to Pauline Simon's family - they are grand-daughters of Bro. x T. Hutchinson, the frail-looking man I brot back to life several yrs ago - She wants to go to Guyana but the grandmother doesn't

The house was cleaned up in prospect of a visit of a brigadier invited by Sharon Amos

Much food was brot in today: liver, fruit & vegs - for dinner we had liver fried, a veg mixture w/okra, squash, onions, tomatoes & oranges w/coconut

Procurement jobs continued - Richard Jancar told me they were making progress in getting meat - the load might be able to last us a couple of days

The brigadier didn't come

Some of the young people ate early & left for a outing - one returning, Tim Carter told

(over)

C-2-A-1 (53)

me They had met w/reps from all churches
and Cl. Later mtng he was to talk &
present a hymn! he doesn't know any
I dried dishes – my thumb is nearly
healed

Went to bed at 10 00, but there was too
much confusion for me to get to sleep
for an hr or two

C-2-A-1 (54)

14 Jan - T

I wrote this to my sisters + Lon - & copied the same thing on small - wrote on shorthand notebk paper, all I had - was told the thru would be sent surface mail

The house was cleaned again as visitors were expected

I skimmed James Oppie Day by Eric Bense

I'd a nap I would have walked alone as the Simon Turners didn't want to go - walked along Shelby St.

Davis + I cleaned shrimp he had procured - it was a Tedious job - no one else would help

For dinner we had curry & planned by Leigh Lacy

The visitors, expected at 7:30, telephoned they couldn't come - we ate the hors d'oeuvres ourselves

Roosevelt Turner stops on his way home - to see Liana Day

I slept on the sofa in the sun room enjoying fresh air + not seeing the Days coming + going

C-2-A-1 (55)

Amanda Jan

25 Jan - W

A contretemps this place over shrimp cleaning - Jewel Wilson disapproved of the way Davis + I had done it yest + sd we had to do it over - she also objected to several other things we were doing + every minuscule [illegible] was the object of her scrutiny - several other people were occupied w/ cleaning a new batch + Jewel objected to various elements of the op - the Simon twins joined us reluctantly + complained, as I later learned, because Bobby Stroud was not required to help

The result was a meeting called by Sharon Amos - she offered that all the permanent residents had assigned jobs - Bobby Stroud + Joan Pursley walk all over town raising money for the camp, as much as $30 a day - Terry Carter is on the radio most of the time - Tim Swiney who is Customs w/ the Foreign Ministry trying to get our crates out of customs - Evelyn drives a car - Richard Jenero is doing procurement - all are effective + hard working - the Simon twins + anyone else who complained was rebuked while Jewel was praised for jumping in + working so vigorously in the kitchen - it did not seem to be the time to say that I wasn't object to working if every move I made was

(over) C-2-A-7 (56)

not criticized

I cleaned more shrimps, the w/some help, but Jewel did not miss a chance to point out the slightest error I made

I started to read Cities without Crisis by Mike Davidow, an account of present-day Soviet Russia - I had find it in Bobby Stroud's room

In the evening after dinner 3 guests, prob Guy, officials, actually did come - they conversed w/the workers who dem'd the agric. mission to them - then Richard Jenkins showed a film, "The Outfit," which he had obtained - it was a gangster film which I did not follow because the sound was bad - Davis made fudge for every-body - we all had a Pepsi-Cola

Evelyn went to the airport to meet Norman Ijams who was coming in

I made my bed inside until the guests left, then moved outside

C-2-A-1 (57)

26 Jan - Th

We were told to have our bags packed to be taken to the boat at 9 ov oclock - the van went back & forth loading the boat all morning

Three hundred half-grown pigs were loaded

I was chg'd for some time w/watching the 2 little girls & making them clean up their plates at lunch - I was not very good at it

We had a late lunch

We were taken to the boat at 3 ov - the journey started at 4 ov - besides our own party who came from the States (Roosevelt has been wking on the boat) the others going to Jonestown were Sharon Amos, Norman Agnew, Debbie Touchette, Tim Stoinney, Pauline Simon, Lenore P— & Rick and Jan Cobb

Ujaama Ely was at the controls of the boat, Tim Stoinney & Davis Solomon helping him - We steered out to the ocean & went along the coast

I went to bed about 8 ov - my blanket was in the hold so I used a pr. of overalls of Roosevelt for cover & the seat

(over) C-2-A-1 (08)

[redacted]

of his luggage for a pillow - the other passengers had been given dramamine but I didn't take any - the crew were given the bunks & I had a top one - the younger people were on the deck under a canopy but when it started to rain, they came in the cabin

The motion in the top bunk was extreme & I began to feel sick - I went out on deck & stayed for a while & [redacted] the rest of the night - slept well

(52)1-4-52

C-2-A-1 (59)

27 Jan - F

Got up at 5[or] to go to the bathroom, again at 7[or] - slept until 8[or]

Got up just beg we came to the mouth of the river - Rich. & Tim were up - Ejare effpld the route we wd take

At 9[30] we stopped at Moro harne[s] Village to register w/police - we were on the Moré River

For bkfst we had cereal, pancakes & syrup

The day was cloudy w/a little rain & we effpld at the jungle growth along the river, occas. saw Amerind huts & people

About 2[or] those who wished helped themselves to a chase sandwich

We arrvd at Port Kaitoume[s] at 3[or] having made effcal time - we were so early that the people were not there to meet us - Davis started to walk but met the tractor on the way - the tractor pulled a trailer to carry us & all that came off the boat

Personnel were unloaded from the boat first - some of the luggage was also w/us - then it was decided to send the rest of it later & we were taken to Jones-town - it is 7 mi. to the central pt of the mission

11[v] as the pigs had to be taken off - they had stood the trip well, w/the exception of

(over) C-2-A-1(60)

one which had been injured in the leg & was not allowed by the others to get on the feed ||

We were given a warm welcome by our friends

Our luggage was assembled under a green tent to be checked through by we had to take it - we were warned that all Bibs, mags & items for other people must be turned over to Rita Lewis (Tuffers). my luggage had not arrived

I was talking to people when Jo's voice was heard on the loudspkr from the Radio Hut - he mentioned he saw Edith Roller who "had fled from the CIA & taken refuge w/us" - a crowd assembled in front of the hut, I among them

I was confronting an older man, obviously a drinking type - the man had asked Reverend Turner for liquor or money to buy liquor - he had told Turner lies about children being poisoned (some children had gotten hold of insecticide & would have died but Jo miraculously saved them) & had also told Turner that "you can't get out of Jonestown" - Turner was then put on the floor - his squandering of money was brought up - Rocki Brindenbeth then

(cont'd) C-2-A-1(d)

Questioned - [redacted] F-2

[redacted] jail [illegible]

[illegible] mosquitoes were attacking [illegible] they were really [illegible] late dinner [illegible] testing test

I got it to the luggage section but my things had not arrived [illegible] during the night - [illegible] change of clothes, towel or washcloth & [illegible] brushed my teeth all day [illegible] hard & dirty miserable - [illegible] warehouse to get what they [illegible] kind of towel & washcloth - [illegible] finally was available

[illegible] with some kindness [illegible] me a sheet & some clothes & the [illegible] either of us won't note what I had [illegible] showed me where to shower & I [illegible] the cottage to which I was assigned [illegible] Tent holds maybe the [illegible] age, & evidently the [illegible] more [illegible] The dorms are nearer the center [illegible] page 48 to which I am assigned [illegible] The [illegible] next to the cleaning - there are 4, 2-level bunks & a loft - there are only 3 occupants - one was being [illegible] I don't know the others

(over)

C-2-A-1 (62)

I slept badly – my ankles hurt – the blanket was too warm + w/o it I was too cold

11 & 12 night is the time of the socialism classes which all are required to attend – they were being conducted in the school tents – I was invited to join a class but got too tired + dirty 11

C-2-A-1 (63)

18 Jan - S

[illegible] got up and
[illegible] showered + went to bed
Went to get my luggage checked out - have
to wait almost 2 hrs for Joyce Tonkatello to
get around to me - Penny Hine (formerly
Penny Jackson, now the composer of Bob Hine)
helped her - She went through all luggage
incl. parcels - if she had more than a mini-
mum amt of clothing + supplies + so forth
the extra items were sent to the warehouse -
all this + steps for others have to be turned
over to Ruth Kenin (formerly Tupper) to deliver
as we have been told, on the boat - all
medicines, even some items, have to be turned
over to the nurses + will be given out as
required - Joyce was very kind to me
[illegible] the medicine to have than the
the bites on my ankles - [illegible]
treatment on Guam + gave me [illegible]
[illegible] might make me sleepy
Went to the office of our college + the
[illegible] discovered that Harriet -
Tice - [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] + she consented
[illegible] rinsed out some clothes
Steam shower - fell in the aft.
[illegible] to come over the bow sprit
(over)

C-2-A-1(64)

from the Radio Hut where I spends most of his time

I klkd through my luggage - all is in good shape, even my t.w. apparently

Went to dinner which is served from about 5:30 to 7:00 o'clock

A People's Rally was at 8:00 in the main pavilion - Jon the loudspkr gave us some remarks & Shirley Hicks was in chge of some entertainm items - the kindergarten did a socialist version of The Three Little Pigs - John Steen was a member of the grp - he is now called John Jones & I waved mine I on the platform

I spoke of the sit in the U.S. where NAACP is compromising w/ the establishm & spkrs of big govt, big labor, big indus & a big minority - Huey Newton & hyphens - I also spoke of recent actvs of the conspiracy of us - they made an attempt to have Bettie Touchette & Mike Clark extradited for a crime they didn't commit - the Jury Ford refused to do so - Tim Stein is now in Georgetown - I had sent Sharon Amos to demand of the Govt that they get him off our neck - they complied & shipped him off - Steen had told he wd have John to rel to his mother by Jan 1 - it is now almost the first of Feb & he doesn't have him

(Cont) C-2-A-1 (65)

28 Jan -S- 2

I read about a Herb Caen article devoted to P.T. - the superficially harmful he wrote it to do us good - Caen accepted that I was the father of John, that Tim Steven had asked us the most flamboyant terms for J to give Grace a child, ostensibly his, & that Tim was a transvestite deprived by Grace - Caen also 3 times slipped in a remark to the effect that J had been cleared of all charges of impurity by the authors - Caen implied that Steven does steroids, whereas (he said) I had fathered a child since the birth of John

Patty Cartmill gave a hilarious account of the antics of Okeechobee, Tommy Johnston & hers going up the river to sell contraband items & procure citrus fruit for us - these 3 are regularly engaged in this

I spoke poignantly of having to send Sheron Amos & Mark & Norman James back to the States where they did not want to be, because he cd count on them to carry out his orders - he referred to those who can't be depended on & even got in touch or were busy here

The mtng was over about midnight I retired to the cottage & went to bed

C-2-A-1 (66)

Addicts and Users

Talked to Lou - Th.

Judy about to Visit

Check on Judy, Rocki -

my sentence

Betty Sail - M for

Joan - her unhappiness, cause

Don gone back with

✓ Art. in Chum - 5/.

Steve custody case - implies

They're

Ltr 30 days on Ind.

Long Ct.

~~Law practice may to~~

~~Rec. by Louis Brodsky~~ C-2-A-1 (6)

Wotherspoon left

11/3 - Schwab +
quit, wkng for priv. firm -
Frida will be in Ga w/
Jeff Lee - Carol E. alone in
Wash, Jim Ball to Norwalk -
Tom T. left Kuwait, assigned
Land, getting married to the girl
met in Kuw

(TS) C-2-A-1 (2)

2.99 Jan - Su

For bkfst we had a sweet roll as well as rice & coffee - we get option for Su morn. bkfst as only 2 meals are served on Su

Bkfst on Su. morn. is performed on the same schedule as other days until noon etc for h.s. students who are on their wk projects

Our grp of the final had an orientation mtng at 9 AM - Lee Ingram & Jud. Haines spoke & told us the rules & we are not to go in the girls dorms or w/o permission - the boys who are from 6 AM to 6 PM - Lee - finally I find that the field workers are awakened at 6 AM have a lunch bkfst & the whistle blows at 6:30 - any couple which wishes to have a relationship must go by the Relationships Com - if approved then may be w/each other for 3 mos at least no sep - if they wish aft that they may separate relations - Judy applied for ... ings of the final cycle - Lee advised comm. kit for all cuts, etc because of the danger of infection

[illegible] assignment [illegible] they have classes in the morn, [illegible] the aft from 12 PM to 3 PM - teachers have a prep. period from 3 PM to 6 PM - The subjects taught are Eng. Lit., Math, Biol. Sci.

(over)

C-2-A-1(69)

& languages plus the socialism class all must take - the level of stud. abil. is low - a project on soc. principles to stu. development is planned - instruc. space are limited - Bec Grad keeps sch. records - park. any sec'tried skills can be used in the month. I wanted Tom that my age was limit the amt of who I can do - he suggested I audit the L.A. classes for a couple of days - L.A. classes in the h.s. himself, Dick Tripp, Jann Gurwich, Shirley Williams, & Barbara Walker

~~I had lunch~~

There was a heavy downpour in which I got caught - I had a long talk w/ Jann Gurwich who told me her probs - she has had no teaching exp. nor methods courses & doesn't know what material to give her studs

I attempted to get my washing done but can't hang it out because of the rain

The lunch is served on Sa - dinner started at 3 or - people had been promised pork today & 2 hogs were butchered - however there was not enough meat to give in a helping more than tiny pieces mixed in a huge amt of rice w/ vegs - many were disappointed - I on the bus - sptst responded to complaints, explaining

(cont)

C-2-A-1 (70)

the cook factor + that they got more protein than they fed - I called for the Jonestown police under the leadership of Ronnie Jones - Willie Malone is one of his workers I think they were to make sure that the child. in particl. cleaned up their plates

I pos a visit to Bates - she lives in an area w/ the nurses' off where many of the ppl who have hitch jobs are - Bates told me she had had some illnesses - she is in chge of crews who keep watch over the generators + over the banana shed - the bananas which hang in plain view are a temptation - she told me Jane Chatken had given a gr deal of trble, apparently while still in the States, + had tried to take his child. out - I spose at this time he was assigned to the plant nursery

Coincidentally, I saw Jane on the way home - he was pitting earth and plants - She was not very cordial to me - didn't remember giving me any msg at the radio - I inquired what was doing by. when for the Tr had not that he was in the nursery - he said that Harriet Tropp did what Jane wh was nec. + that the Pe has attorneys in Georgetown

I saw Penny Kerns - she is in chge of the Learning Crew, to which people are assigned for misbehavior - she also seems to share some responsibil. w/ Karen

(G.) - 5a-2) (over) C-2-A-1 (71)

Layton, who compiles evaluations on work – Penny inquired of me about Andy Silver, in whom I did not know she was intrested

Today parents are w/their child. – Diane & the others in our cottage had their child in our cottage this eve. – I spent my time sorting details in my luggage

I have been constantly constipated since arriving in Italy & now I have diarrhea

Rel. Amer. Radicalism

Went to bed about 10 PM

(D) 1-2-A-1 (72)

30 Jan - M

Got up at 7am & had Chpl
Took shower, did pers chores
Went to lunch at 12am
Sat in on h.s. Eng classes, the first conducted by Jeanne Tom, the Basic grp - then observed the Adv. grp taught by Dick Tripp
At 3pm attended mtg. Eng. tchrs' mtg - the classes were described - for me & the shortage of bks & supplies & I suggested that we send a request by radio that travelers coming to Jonestown bring them, as we have med supplies & none of them shipped from the States have arrived - most are tied up in customs in Georgetown - there was some discussion on methods of teaching, leading to the problem of whether to teach Standard Eng, Black Eng, or a combination - Tripp's opin prevailed: encourage use of BE. Eng for colloq. conversation, learn Stand. Eng for other purposes
The topic of how to use me in the h.s. Eng prog was approached - I realized w/ classes already set up that they didn't have much need for another Eng teacher - I proposed that I teach a course in Eng for adults & work individually w/ adv. students - this was agreed on
The loudspkr all day carried admonitions

(over) C-2-A-1 (73)

from J. - an especially severe one was on Feltrism - there was to be a mtng tom. of the Agric. + Screening Coms at 7th - it was mandatory for all to attend

I stayed in the central area - had a convers. at dinner w/ Mary Witherspoon - she manages the cassava mill

At the mtng I directed that names be taken of those who were late - some of the topics discussed were: (1) Anthony + head of the chicken op. was resp. for 75 baby chicks being killed; (2) all must put in time in the fields, at least one whole day every mon. wking in agric - all must get in a sched. of their daily activs (3) complaints were heard about Katie Lawrence, that she was not on the job as head of the Landscape + Poisons Coms. - the 7 children who had died + been saved by J just by my arrival had been poisoned by insecticides which was left abnd, I gathered, by Mike Lund (Bizyaka) - there was much discs of the proper disposal of such poisons + further provisions which should be made by Katie's com. (4) detailed rpts were heard from those in charge of pigs, cows, chickens - proposals were made for making a pond to raise ducks + fish (5) there was communication by radio w/ S. Iron. - Diane Wilkinson asked to spk to one of the Simon girls - that Diane was attracted to her, who the Simon girl was, she was not aware of it -

(cont) C-2-A-1 (74)

[redacted]

30 Jan - M

I commented that she had no objections to Lesbianism ⑥ I complained of the no of ltrs people were writing to friends & relatives outside of the Te & the cost of foreign postage

The mtng ended at 1 pm

C-2-A-1 (75)

31 Jan - T

Wkd approx from 9[as] to 11[30] on grad entries, seeing which ones in bk I were incomplete or on which I had only notes - started systematically to fill in the missing ones

X Had lunch

Talked to Don Jackson who teaches Eng in j[r] high sch & wanted some pointers - I told him when we'd be conven - he proposed I talk to all the jr hi Eng teachers at once & we settled upon a kind of seminar tom night at 11[00] in the pavilion as permission had been given to teachers to stay up late to work

Sat in on an Eng class taught by Pam Yarwich & Barbara Walker - they had given an interesting assignm, but it was too complicated & was not well enough introduced & prob the follow-through will not be suffic - Barbara is not aware of my credentials so I did not disc it w/her but I made some comments to Jan - Jan also made a list of pts I plan to cover w/the jr high teachers & went through it w/her - she proposed to high sch Eng teachers come also & Jan was very helpful, I think

Talked to Pete Lennon (Tupper) [illegible] gave to finish the lesson we'd begun [illegible] (thy wed - we'd discussed a no. of things which have occurred in the community since we had last seen each other, parti Tim Evans behav W - she said she had not been surprised

(over) C-2-A-1(76)

Went to the machine shop & had them file down the prong in the plug to my t.w. cord which doesn't fit - I tested the t.w. & it seems to be satis & the t.w. undamaged from the trip

Took a shower & rested for an hr

Has rain today

Went to dinner

Went to the pavilion early to get a seat for the People's Rally tom, scheduled for 7[45] - 11 V.I. guests were at the musical today the Jean Minis, & other Guyanese officials - they arrived about 9[30] & their arrival was announced from the gate - then conversat w/ in the dining area & security personnel were on duty ~~(no spec. emphasis or visit in Rhodesia)~~

I as usual got the news of the day over the loudspkrs - he exhorted the membership to clean up the grnds & be on their best beh 11

as in SF. the seniors will to get seats on the front

When I came in he first announced that Nancy's cancer which had been conclusively diagnosed twice was healed to the amazement of the doctors - this had cost him much effort - she will be w/us in 2 wks

The rpt from the Agric Com was contd - first item was on the activs in the garden - Danny Natures spkd on bananas - the relative advisabil. of concentrating on bananas or cassava as human & stock feed was discs'd - Robert Ng spoke on cassava - I ~~copra on peasants~~

(cont) C-2-A-1 (77)

31 Jan - T - 2

~~Gayle~~ -

Told the results of his mtng w/the Guyanese officials - points mentioned: how our group fit into the immigration pic. of the good Peoples stated again we were a multi-racial, we have various social skills; we integrate in all projects & abstraction; our leaders abilities are extraordinary - he has a loyalty to the group which is prized. There is no skepticism or racism - the only drawback they saw is that we could be a target for the CIA & we might accept an agent into our midst - we must watch everyone for any sign of capitalist behavior - the group is working with the Cuban Cooperatives

Two young men were on the plane for Jonestown: Hudson & John Gardner

Jack Barron opted on peanuts, sorrel, coconut, & Granadilla's; Becky Flowers on citrus;

Jeff Carey was told upon arrival to finish writing through any proj he had promised to do - failure to do so is common w/him

Hazel Dewell was put on the plane for ... husb was to be broken - he was afraid of losing the child back - after two years in Jonestown 5 or 6 - each of the children ... it is clear the husb is an alcoholic who used family money he did get for liquor, ... not faithful to his wife & had even made advances to one of his daughters - I was furious that she worried more about her husb's feelings than her childs' welfare & safety -

(over)

C-2-A-1 (78)

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

none of the children wanted to rest. - J. said they would not be sent back - the [redacted] Ethel if she would be given her freedom and wish to come here

Keith Wade was upset for saying he was not happy here & wanted to rest, - he said he didn't / I told him one more - I warned him of the treatment Negroes receive in the U.S. - even death - & eventual his mother, Lu Estes Lewis, can [redacted] as she seems unhappy - she said she hated the U.S. but heard other probs - she sent [redacted] my query - J. asked her if it was her daughter Sheila who concerned her (Jeanne Sheila left the group) - she said yes

Russ Mohn spoke on insecticides, Mary Witherspoon on the cassava mill - Jean Chaiken on the nursery, Philip Bleker on tractors -

Vernelle Christian who had [redacted] to take a medical inventory spoke [redacted] because of fatigue, jealousy - J. denounced this & pointed out that Fr. C. [redacted]

Caroline Short was [redacted] unsatisfactory performance on the job - she had previously refused to make use of her engineering knowledge for the collective & J. decided [redacted] after which she had taken his time with long self-pitying [redacted] - many members addressed her for their caustic comments - I told her I resented her because she drained our kids & was slowly killing him - many visitors J. agreed w/me - I proposed she

(over)

31 Jan - T-3

he put in ~~some form~~ isolation where she was not have paper to write complaints & could not communicate w/ people - I see that assignments to the learning crew did not cure him, we might try some form of sensory deprivation

A child who tried to strangle little Mr. Witherspoon was put on learning crew

I was suffering intensely from sores in his mouth as a result of so much oral activity all night answering W... The radio - he intended to put in some more [illegible] but the radio was still dead

The party ended about 130 - I was in bed about 230

11 2 V Karen Layton is in the cottage next to ours - she types the info from the radio logs with evaluations

11 3 V up most of the night answering on the radio - other operators in North & in Europe are reached & I carries on cultic rels conversations, when sets opening each day - last night they talked to [illegible] Alaska //

11 4 as these connections are very imp. - we make friends & acquire a mailing list which can be very valuable to us //

C-2-A-1 (80)

Journal

April 1978

1 Apr – S – ✓
2 " – Su – ✓
3 " – M – ✓
4 " – T – ✓
5 " – W – ✓
6 " – Th – ✓
7 " – F – ✓
8 " – S – ✓
9 " – Su – ✓
10 " – M – ✓
11 " – T – ✓
12 " – W – ✓
13 " – Th – ✓
14 " – F – ✓
15 " – S – ✓
" – Su

16 Apr – Su – ✓
17 " – M – ✓
18 " – T – ✓
19 " – W – ✓
20 " – Th – ✓
21 " – F – ✓
22 " – S – ✓
23 " – Su – ✓
24 " – M – ✓
25 " – T – ✓
26 " – W – ✓
27 " – Th – ✓
28 " – F – ✓
29 " – S – ✓
30 " – Su – ✓

C-2-A-2 (1)

16 Apr - S

Had Bkfst - followed my usual morn. routine which includes getting a fruit juice from the vegetable shop to help w/my constip. problem. - Bro. Bridgewater always gives me a cordial welcome & I've been getting one for Helen here lately but sometimes I don't see him at Bkfst or lunch - then I usually eat the other half as a snack

Having no classes today, I did my weekly personal chores which I have been neglecting somewhat; care of teeth, skin, eyebrows, fingernails & toenails

Made yesterday's journal entry

Corrected the papers from the soc. class - some knowledgeable people are in the class & some who are unable to follow much of the news, judging by their quizzes & their lack of participation in oral activity.

Went to lunch

After my L.W.S. out & started a ltr to my sisters & Lou - I wrote almost 3 pp. - Have Pete check it & then I'll copy it in each - Twist & Kris - I may write some of the incidents or sketches of life & writing difficulties which I hope I will not have

Found that I had put my sheets at the bottom of the bed when they had been, causing a narrow passage for Terri & Helmet to go by the ladder to the [illegible]

(over) C-2-A-2 (2)

they sd it was setting.

As/yet there had several days w/o rain, it had been annc'd that the bucket brigade wd be in action starting at 3 P.M. - I planned to go down & had taken the resume of Gene Chaikin - however, about 4 or we had a pleasant shower & the bucket brigade was called off

I went to the central area, found Ch - th his resume down while he had treatm in the pavilion for sores on his legs - Ch had had an amazing thgind of 12/X Rid Subversive until dinnertime

2/X Went for dinner at 6 or

Cont'd to read in the pavilion until the rally began

11 V dif. actvs - he sd he has whid since he was 10 - he has also traveled much in all parts of the world - I had forgotten his birthday is the same as mine - perh this was the basis for my discovery that like me, an intellectual, he was drawn to gardening - in my case it is an unfulfilled dream as yet - Gene has also, like me, an indep streak - in front of us, it shows a reclusive nature //

11 V Again I thot I might have gone into New Town, but I saw him in the Radio Room before the rally //

(cont) C-2-A-2(3)

1 Apr - S - 2

Rally

I ... the news while people gathered for the rally - ... that people ... because of the loud noise - inquiries whether need to take a test - says people don't have enough respect for the electric power - e.g. (Rose Shelton had received brain hemorrhage, blinded, handicapped - never knew there was any leg - I thought ... healed in ... rally ... cable in 5'.

Agric rpts - Bro. Jump and chairman ... started 7:30 w/a few songs ...

Lesson rpt given by Keith Newsome - he's 13 yrs old ... to Dick Tripp, ... often gives problems (obstreperous)

Garden crew - rpt by Bro. Buckley

Take over p.a. system - I calls for ... criticisms - Jeff Carey admits giving ... for rally. But thinks treatment of ... inconsistent - makes him hostile - he says he still tries to manipulate people by praise - I acknowledges. L.C. may be ... but is not, tried + Mark Rhodes X: + Michelle + who tried to run into jungle - taken to tigers - acted up again - tried to sell coal - then out - I tries to reason w/them + appeal to their sense of responsibil. - I described his ... I call attention to someone in front ... will listen - she's a child ... 'don't ... see won't be as good as ... understatement of the year" - he tells ... + those back there - others such as Greg + Kevin

(over)

C-2-A-2(4)

Newton - have to remain a internationalist -
Angela Davis - never entered her mind soc.
ch lose - "the day I die people will forget me -
I spend up mys so you'll get up yrself -
Eamon de Valera chump - he edit stand
mates - all they asked - U.S. Cubans, ch
people - U.S. wanted Irish Gay laws to
get in line + do same kidney thing - you
can't go channel + don't touch you
Black brigade - washed + wd never
didn't have time for water brigade to hear to
listen to speeches + be grim tonight - caught
one statement that wd have carried a lot
night - guilt + fear - a recorder being
collected - microphones they had, they did
be collected

I commend third typing meeting - needed
this time - don't call for four - two people
of dream - walk the talk + Cuba + three
people inside + the Soviet Union [illegible]
used the A.D. being atheism + [illegible]
feels confuses Angela - (it confuses me
Robin Hubbard + Ronald Wilson - [illegible]
Thomas - can't run over her mind
injury [illegible] C. Bell - [illegible]
Tom Cosmas, Larry Layton, Cindy Baker, Lenie
Collier - [illegible]
why don't people care? "he's getting a thing" "he
is not getting a thing" - no pig, don't even
enjoy his - strong but angel - want to

(+)5-4-5-0 (cont) C-2-A-2(5)

hold you - warrant - [illegible] - any other way you come back

Jesus C.C. have kindled up such hostility - in C.C. - someone must pay - [illegible] but like Christ & like Lowers & have [illegible] care of him (Tom Slick, take care - his wife) - who have crucified them themselves will him - this, with the [illegible] - [illegible] - [illegible] -

Collaborator of Dr. Pep coming here - expecting are Al Touchette & wife of the geneticist, shipping 13,000 lbs of medicine for our use. Michaelson came out of isolation about 10:30 a.m. orders - she seems bewildered - says she wants to be a better socialist - J. explains Pep's ~~is not to punish~~

Absolute rejection. Not by your complaints, tell your own shortcomings - Sunstein - can't work, tell somebody

Want to get those people who go out & tell agst us - not one does attack us from W. Rus. is watching - Rus. can't spring any where - will take care of ourselves when nuclear bombs drops - I asked people to be creative in thinking

11 B. J. Ed order traitors, Tim Stein & the rest, punished but this will endanger the faithful planners still left here - he named those who are laboring in SF & in the Valley, agreeing under capitalism & not able to be sent to Jonestown yet: //

11A ~~comes~~ & you say //

11B child, because he thinks what they have to bear //

11C Mrs. Edwards had to dig her up & bury her again //

11D this had to do w/ charges agst Jos. a Touchette, Tim Carter & others for taking up subpoenas when first attempt to get them away failed - I made it clear, followers in Jonestown that resist in any fas[illegible]

(cont) C-d-A-2 (7)

11[8] - I never speaks in his own name on the radio - does not take any glory for h'self 11

11[9] - she's not going away 11

of what we can do

< The 2 child., Mark Rhodes + X

~~were~~ but in of having been taken "to see the Tiger" - ~~They were terrified~~, claimed they had actually seen him - they had been unpaid of being tied up, had managed to climb out a window, they weren't afraid of wandering in the jungle alone but the "Tiger" for some reason terrified them - I admired their courage, tried to show them how their actions hurt us, why they shd cooperate

I went into detail about the phys. & mental pain the suffered & how much he cared for each one of us - he asked for people to tell that they had been spoiled by his ~~wife~~ Son & Dgtr. did Irene Mason, a poor ~~of blood~~, ~~she~~ later she was offered 3 biscuits, ~~she~~ felt she shd take only 2 - I told her to take 3 as she needed to gain wt

Supervisors were asked to give a quick run - threw of agric. items, ~~no~~ mtg any break through on sp. problem

The rally was dismissed at 12[15] - I left

(over) C-2-A-2 (8)

The time for lights on is a half hour
then usual, to be made up by extending
the Friday day an hour - they - but
he found the major prepared to get up
as usual & go out the usual time - he
allowed the few who wished to sleep late
to do so & make up the time

Irene Mason home - she lives in
the new residence on the other end of the
Compound where Bates is

~~1/19~~ one of them ~~Mark~~ first as the ring leader,
is designated for the first //

//// who was sitting bes me //

Only Dog was home - we went to bed
about 10 - at 1:30 Shirley Ann & Anita
woke me up w the light & their talking -
I protested - at 4 or I was again awakened
by a no & people talking in loud voices
outside our cottage - I got up to go & the
fathers & protested this too - when I retd
I was told ~~that~~ had been heard & lights
seen ~~& noises~~ near the bush here &
strange things are going on" - they had
called SAT

//// While I was in the pavilion w/Irene, Minnie
(formerly Buckley) Morrill asked me to correct
a ltr she had written to a friend in the
States - she told of "fun with Jim Bogue" (mrs
Morrill's) which I had gathered

C-2-A-2(9)

2 Cpr - SW

For Bkfst this morn. we had cinnamon toast, a hard boiled egg & coffee

John Harris approached me about typing a statement on his work, particularly to submit to the steering com'ttee - he said I wanted it done & Dick Tripp suggested he ask me - it will consist of about 4 pp. of typing - I told him I had little time but under the circumstances I'd do it - he could find me in the dining rm from 7:30 to 8:30 here or see me elsewhere

I on the radio - did a serious account to a 5-yr-old, Isaac, who is the son of Shirley Ann Edwards (I didn't know the identity of the child until later) - he was hit by a ball ~~he~~ thrown by Ray the Knight, host of the former Rose Peterson - child was standing on the place where the ~~yng~~ men were playing ball - I blamed both a supervision of the child, carelessness of the players, & bad vibrations caused by the attit. of some of the people involved - the child shd not have died, was bleeding in the head, shd have (can) heal - I was calling the Nat Defense Forces to get a plane to pick up the boy & take him to Geo'town - he was going to get the head of medical dept of ~~the~~ Walter Reed - actors, then ~~//~~ spending a get out of the dog catching up & depend with //

(over)

C-2-A-2 (10)

Typed the list of studs in my soc. class, suggesting which shd remain in the class & which transferred to a slow learners' grp, th the last to Bob Christen's college

This is the first time I have seen married people's quarters - about 3 couples live in the college, are screened off w curtains - Christens also have a space where Vernette types & Bob does his engineering wk - he is now making a big map of Africa which by his direction, will be put up in the pavilion

I made yesterday's entry

The field workers had come in for their half day off - & the rain shower, not soon enough to get ahead of a no of child.

I finished the ltr to my sisters & th. it over to Rita to check it out

Went next door to see Esther Buehler's kittens - there are three but only 2 were in her cottage - she complained because she says the people across from her keep the kittens but do not feed them - she wanted to give me a kitten but I think I wd have too much trble, esp. since both Verise & Ann do not like cats

I skimmed through Subversive, making notes of a few items I want to remember

Went to dinner about 4:30 - we had nice w/pork (more meat than we had formerly had when we had this dish) & sweet potatoes

(cont'd) C-2-A-2(11)

I went to the pavilion hoping to see Jann, as she had suggested we meet at 6:00 to discuss the classes which we are exchanging on M - while I waited, I started to read Introduction to African Civilizations by John G. Jackson, w/an introduction & additional bibliographical notes by John Henrik Clarke

Not seeing Jann in the pavilion, I looked for & found her in the dining area - I briefly explained to her what I had been doing in the advanced class & she told me of her activities in the intermediate grp & will take over from her

During the dinner hr Isaac on a stretcher was loaded by the medical team on the tractor trailer & w/attendants taken to Port Kaituma to be flown to Geo'town - I kept us posted on details during the day - since the plane was coming in, it was bringing about 7 people who were waiting for transportation to Jonestown

I told some of the people coming in, one in particular, had already given talks in Geo'town & it was nec to have a gp meeting hr to confront them

I went home & changed clothes, came back for the mtng which started at 7:30 - although we have new benches which have been constructed, I had difficulty in finding a seat

(cont)

C-2-A-2(12)

2 Apr - Su - 3

Rally

Victor Jara's records played while crowd assembled
Two entertainers last night won the audience -
J. had whit on them to emphasize Sov. content - U.S.
and agents there

J. Had to charter plane for Isaac to take to Ser Town,
DC-3 plane was on maneuvers, neurologist wait-
ing in Ser Town, another in Stgo - had to get
sp. clearances to go to Cuba - cost may come to
$25,000 - planned for years to make money
Govt. has released some of our money, they
are still holding $5M, 000 - this put Soc Sec checks
in atmosph. surrounding accident today -
capitalist sport - sticking - calm up in Stgo -
someone else has taken care of kids, not there
questions on music - Jara objects to working to
rock - I appreciated his opinion on music + lay-up
card - the head of such institute, of brain cells possibly
New people enter - J. denounced, said he'd go
on, fine effecting the use for, on Hollywood -
creature comforts

Robert Paul called on Sov - [illegible] -
she's bothering the ch because he gave her his
destination (-) heat trouble pestering him down
he had a wife here - he committed to have
sex w/the women - J asked him what trouble
he caused in Ser Town - he denied it - Lee
says he wanted a meal in the dining + talks
it here - Paul is slippery - [illegible]
this is not a [illegible] -

(over)

C-2-A-2 (13)

David Wadsworth

movie to show —

Jabord music says people who want this bourgeois shit to prive ya can't find any singers who haven't sold out — quote a Christine Lucientes — she sd she knew type recorders wd [illegible]

Paul the sect of one of entertainers, 70 yr old Mon Mobley — his wife attacks him — playing [illegible] be taken away — she says she wrote him a card while she had to support her babies illegible — she cleaned for a dime she th others' clothes/

Jerry Parks sd he didn't like the food. he was going to test his bef a guy handicapped man has sponsored shd come — he sd he wanted to th it over — he says he only can't eat highly seasoned food — his people on the way — his fighter coming too — Jerry says Johnny Jones told him better to shoot the sit is — guy now has epileptic — J says everybody adjusts — everybody who talked about going back to straighten things out turned traitor — e.g. Tim Stein, Rosemary Williams

J talks to Park on collapse of States, dying cities — floods, nuclear war, econ. collapse — think of yr child — what does it matter what happens to you? — yr child will grow up here — depths of his healing power — J shd not here to do that because someone is careless.

J released Irwin Jones Laura Gitlin, Jeff Coen from L.C. — Walter Williams doesn't like to take orders — J says he willingly took orders when his life was being saved —

(21) SA (-)

(cont)

C-2-A-2(14)

2 Apr - Sa - 4

J takes orders 24 hrs a day doing what he least wants to do - today he will have [illegible] to get some sleep but then had the emergency w/ the injured boy

Mary Purfes was relieving [illegible] to do what Penny ask - Irwin Perkins & [illegible] Attorney's statement made - [illegible] to Pres. made sarcastic remarks - Mary got very [illegible] mad - she was sent out to feed the tiger

Regular routine of [illegible] Monday AM [illegible] - [illegible] working [illegible]

Penny Boyce up for [illegible] on wood cutting crew Jeanette & Edith bring him [illegible] reminding him of J saving his [illegible] & he was constantly in trouble - recommend [illegible] use a saw - and saw which will keep them [illegible]

Mary comes back [illegible] seeing the tiger & then laughs, smiles, [illegible] kisses everybody

Le Thrasher ordered to go to nurse & - a baby didn't come [illegible] till next day

Work [illegible] Jimmie Anderson - he's to front gate - Il asks counselors to talk to him

Mtg ended about 12 15

Before the other residents arrived Jerry & I had a conversation about the boys events - the [illegible] details of the accident to Jimmie

11 2 - Jimmie has started to [illegible]

11 4 J & Christine Saenz [illegible] that she finished her own way - [illegible]

(over) E-2-A-2 (15)

more to be said about what Rita Lewis had mentioned to me; that she & others in that college th advs, had sandwiches & coffee which are furnished for night wk that sd annoyed talking & types late at night when it disturbed her sleep - these objects were not aired - prob the matter is being taken care of in another way.

11½ The disc on music was carried on for a short time then other matters - I was quite firm that we shd not have music of any person who was not a supporter of socialism & minority rts & if this meant listening only to Victor Jara, then that is all we shd listen to - he sd he knew most people didn't agree w/him on this, but it wdn't be a bad thing for the world if all were like him //

(1) E-A-6)

C-2-A-2(16)

3 Apr - M

By the 1st thing this morn they told me Anne + I of her mom funds came in the college late about 1:30 & then talking to the 1st up - she complained but they persisted for five mins - Anne did not seem partic. concerned about the accident which w/o I wd have taken the life of her child now of the inner effervesce this creation wd entail - like me, she thinks Anne is very shallow & does not care much for the boy

Went to bkfst & followed the usual morn routine - Asked to wait an intermin able time for my medication & had forgotten to bring any with w/me

John Harris did not come to give me the meter. he wanted typed - Somebody told me they thot he had taken w/ his back

Had a short time on my feet

Went to lunch at 11:30

Only a few people came to the adult reading class + I was on the p.a. system w/the news for a good ½ of the time during which the class [illegible] reading & printing - Hope it [illegible] reading [illegible] them [illegible] them [illegible] each topic is [illegible] partic has good selections & the [illegible] level is about right the class can manage -

(over)

C-2-A-2(17)

Nancy Clark has a very wrist & I tried her hand & I'm to write

I washed a few items, mostly socks & didn't run out of underwear & scrubbed my tennis shoes & intended to hang them out the sun, hoping to get rid of the athletes foot spores which are apparently in them — it started to rain so I hastily hung them up after one rinse

The rain came down heavily & ended my run all of — the it ... I had to get T. Clark, it was a C all of & the effect seemed to be starting on the students in my classes

X In the first class, Jerome was on the first test, Jimmie was absent, Penny was back from L.C., Willie is on L.C. — the others did fairly well studying the map of Africa

In the second class (which I now have ... h) I used the letters & C. ic & had them write the countries of ... ica — I had me the ... a ... & gave warnings ... e ...

Emma Hill reported to me ... test in my class — she was ... using the steps & ... ace, ... my ... understanding of ... ing — the same was true ...

(C.V.)

C-2-A-2 (18)

Sept - M - 2

assignment of [illegible] on reading + summarizing - I am afraid her h.s. prep. has been very bad - I counted 11 V Sick called at [illegible] mtg. 1 - 3rd — was there & I were there, & then late - I'll discuss what he is doing in Shirley's class which she is helping her teach - She is requiring many details in a T.E. The world, even the almanacs mostly so far - he will be giving an class test on Columbus other tchrs have learning, participation attendance + behavior // I'll have to give me notes for use in my other classes but don't think she can

Didn't see John Harris all day - I had to dismiss to see him then - Was sorry he'd heard he had had physical Trbl, didn't have his notes ready + if he had had I didn't have been able to do it - Later I heard the Steering Com., for which he had wanted the Typing, wasn't meeting until tom so we haven't really W.T. of

I had home to go [illegible] my Eve class

[illegible] I finished [illegible] my Grade class for 7:30 - I went [illegible] many became [illegible] to come, most fairly good work - I

(over)

C-2-A-2 (19)

came around the Tents & had us all
used the slem tents & the members
rd divided, w/disc

Col home 3rd Appleseed for about
an hr

Went to bed @ 11 ov

C-2-A-2 (20)

4 Apr - T

Had bkfst & pursued usual morn. routine
Made final entries
Looked over class papers - didn't make much of what remed. class did & decided to start over w/lists of African cities
Went for lunch at 11:30
Attendance at my adult writing class was good - the students seem to be working hard
I made an announcement that the U.S. has adopted a boycott pol., denying oil to Italy - Georgetown is w/o power - our oil supplies will be affected & stringent measures will have to be taken to cope w/the shortage; one of these will be cutting down the use of lights
I stopped at the libr. & listed the African cities alphabetically, using the recent atlas
T.h my number
Did African a short while
Met my 4th o'clock class - started by having the students give news items - some were good - questions & discussion made no contrib
With the 4:45 class I started w/news items - only a few had contribs - the class decided to test me by various means of distraction & mild disturbance & I demanded better behav., specifying what I did not allow - I explained the intensive study we were going to make of the African countries, starting w/them because they were nearest - I

(over)

C52-A-2(21)

in that pt of the world - I wrote on the
11's & I told them I wd xpt them to tchrs
mtng if they gave trble //
board the alphabetical list of the countries,
which they copied

I had asked Emma Hill to attend the 2nd
period class, as I thot she cd learn what
she had not been able to get by hers, but
for some reason she cd not C. I told her
to see me when I had my night class

Ate dinner - retd to the college & prepd
for my eve class

The attendance was good at the eve class -
we listened to J as he gave the news - then
I explnd the plan to have a class at 5 at
noon - I then started to review metaphors

The steering com had just begun its mtng
in the rec tent next to us when we heard
J's voice calling on a traitor named
Richard del Perkins to come to the rec tent
for a confrontation - the place was surr
ounded by the pavilion & all the members
were called to attend, so we broke up the
class mtng

Richard del turned out to be a woman,
mother of 2 boys & a girl - 2 of the boys,
Jerome & Maurice Anderson, I have in
my remed class - Jerome, the talkative,
is liked by most people & often does
seem, at the front gate - Maurice is quiet,
dull, & sometimes had told me he did

(cont) C-2-A-2 (22)

angered badly from drugs - the complaint of R. was that she had so she wdn't have come to Jonestown if she had known wd have to do w/o lights; she sd she knew "they" wd take yr (Jerome's apparently) mind away from you - it seemed as if Jerome had split the remarks - in the ensuing discussion it was developed that she had deprived the children of basic needs = they had to come to the Te for meals = in favor of her husb, who had even had sex w/her when she was recovering from a hysterectomy - she also had sex w/her husb's brother, tho she claimed unconvincingly that she was raped - her husb is now serving time on a murder chge but she had been urging Te efforts to get him out of jail & bring him to Jonestown - she had slept w/them boys tho denying she had sex relations w/them

Her atty, was Ted & Rose Shelton, angered by the pain caused to J, lead upon her followed by others - J told people, to limit those getting through to him to 3 mins & to control the attacks somewhat - J and R. are F.C.

Jerry Parks was fired on the floor again because he was still saying he didn't like it here - he had also claimed he couldn't work because of a mental cond - J told of Mao's giving the inmates of a mental hosp

(over)

C-2-A-2 (23)

the choice of living or being shot - Jerry the - signed that we don't tell him mental illness - he told Jerry, "you're going to make it" - & angered members beat up Jerry too - he went to 11th st. but one was living until all our people are [illegible]

Magdalena Tyler was next on the floor - she is the mother of Gloria Rosa, composer of Santiago - she had invited a reporter for her newest grandchild, supported by Gloria - Santiago to the floor after the [illegible] she wanted to be.

Stanley Clayton & Ellen Riley men were observed spending the night too - Stanley composer, & yule ball writer, to w/ the musicians in Ver Town & Ellen works in the bakery where she was fired giving them to her new friends in the smell of testing food samples & Stanley admitted he felt no attraction for Ellen & Ellen as she was not sure of the Riley men's attention for her - they were fine as it is, & definite food for Ellen & the bakery - food there no one is indispensable

Michelle Brady's attitude & behavior, after her effort in isolation, is still reprehensible - she the a cutless to one of the security officers - after berating her, I ordered her to smile

I had suggested sew some women when the friends could be brought to funnel work -

(cont)

C-2-A-2 (24)

ders - to get white representation he called upon Edith Cordell + then "Professor Rollen" - Rose started to hit Mabeleen, joined by La Estes Lewis, + then I went up + struck her - I was criticized by several others for not striking her hard enough

× Nancy Jones was next on the floor

I, who was in very bad phys. cond., had to take nitroglycerine - he was very angry at having our actions, and his anger interrupted by the means of consistently dealing w/ offenders - he explained the serious situation caused by the oil boycott of Guyana - a restriction on use of electricity was issued - our efforts should be directed at sending some of our people to Africa to help the boys there obtain their freedom - this is the first time I have heard of / open to the idea, which is similar to the one I had written to him at the time of the last "white night" proposing our young people should help socialists in Africa

So that the Steering Comm. did not have to suffer from not having time to take care of its agenda, I went through the items, seeking info + making quick decisions on the basis of cost

The mtng was ended at 12:15
and I was a few mins. after getting in

(over) C-2-A-2 (25)

waiting for others to come in - Joey was in - Ann was talking to men friends outside - Vesie + Anabel had not come in - I turned off the light - Vesie arrived + turned on the light + Ann came in - they began to talk - I knew they who had gone to bed, asked for quiet - I made a demand that the light be turned off + covers, cease - it was 1 o'clock A.M. if there was an instance of such inconsideration again I was going to write it up + we all go to Cumberland a.m. - I requested to Ann's regard of her child - she reacted hostilely

A.M. Joey told me in the morn that Ann had been present too altho I didn't know it at the time

- I was a long time going to sleep

(28) C-A-C-J

C-2-A-2 (26)

5 Apr - W

Dreg that I made a mist. spking to our cottage mates as I did last night - she said they will probably behave worse than beg - Later in the sch. Dy she told me she had heard counseling was scheduled for our household too but I heard nothing more about this all day

At 6h30 I waited for my medication and for a help I the med dy is dispensing medications in the dining room area + today they gave out numbered slips, but they got the nos. mixed up - I usually write while waiting for med. but in this setting dy people set down + waited for me + I did get a chance to rd the news items which are posted on the wall by one of the slips.

My watch wont run at all today - I have been having little w/it

At home made gestn. grid entry

We didn't have lunch today since the community was two hrs late after I had got up + much later than usual

Went to my riding class at 12 15 - a bge no. came + did well - I rd a few phonetic rhymes to the class at the end

Took my shower

Finished my grid entry - then prep. for my classes - Still having little bl. Put classes in order - min. additions to my records for each h.s. + adult class, + collected the materials

(over)

C-2-A-2 (27)

all students have prepared, as they have not. [redacted] fleet to keep it - [redacted] & all supplies (paper, pencils, chalkboard erasers, chalk & so on) are to my top crate.

In my first period class I talked w/them about my reasons for concentrating on Greece at the present time, reminding them by my remark on the possibil. we might send some [redacted] people there to help in liberation movements - it seemed to me Jerome was depressed [redacted] last night's conversation w/his mother - Maurice reports daily to all students, so I don't tell about his mood - Jerome questioned me about last night's altercation w/ my college prefect - he said I think, a friend of Andrea's - he'd & I shant have charged Ann w/"dumping" her child - I replied merely that it was true - I told the class but tell the [redacted] they'd remember it. Ronnie Dennis, who had been absent, came & at the end of the class told me he had had to get ready to unload the boat.

I started the 2nd period class w/ news items, - [redacted] did not have any but Mary Griffith astonished me by explaining an item in detail & w/animation. I then let the students choose sides & the two teams [redacted] putting the names of Greek countries on the board - they seemed to be enjoying the contest - somewhere half way through the class a rumor spread through the sch. tent that the class period was over & most of my students left

(-2-A-2 (cont'd) (08)

like a flesh - Anita, who is in the class, did ✓
Tripp issued a h.s. tchrs' mtng for
6th - I quickly got my dinner & ate it
in all classes
Tripp wants a wkly quiz - grades are also
desirable - we are to be firm w/students
w/regard to behav. + class wk - the tchrs
spoke any unusual behav - I mistakenly thot
it had been Kenny Reed who had taken ✓
to prep. for going to the front & was upset -
studs.; what we do subj. & questioning, had appear
one by one, + Kenny was one of them - he ✓
corrected & it had been Ronnie - Tripp warned
me not to make such errors
// ✓ well & seemed to show no resentment
tow me //
I retd to the college + eat snacks on for
attending the soc. tchrs' mtng
The tchrs + co-tchrs' attended the
mtng, along w/sev visitors - we the notes
as, Davids people volunteered news items -
Questions, explanations, & comments were
given - we then volunteered items on
the general topic of 'fault' as raised in
Jan 5 - he had asked us to ascertain
the understanding of what he was ... -
then we had class discussion about ...
✓ The introduction to Ice by
it was nec to give some theoretical basis
- consensus was that

(over) C-2-A-2 (29)

for understanding soc felt that some
imaginative techniques must be used to
supplement the BB - the class ranged from
7 to about 13 or - I spent 15 more mins
explaining to Vera Rooney the conflict involv-
ing Ethiopia & Somalia

I just had time to get to bed by 11 or
when I spotted the lights to be put off -
I don't know whether they were or not -
only Peg was home

When the others came home an hr or
so later I was aware of them, but they did
not turn on the light nor talk loudly

(26) 5-A-5-)

C-2-A-2 (30)

6 Apr - Th

Had bkfst & followed morn. routine
Made yesterday's final entry
Did some file folders (used) from the sch. yr. -
← labeled big folders w/names of my classes,
incl. the sec. class. & sorted out all the
mater I have collected, both studs' & my
own - all has been in a state of gr
disorganization, making teaching more
difficult

~~Went to lunch~~

Had good attendance in the adult rdng class -
aft. practicing writing & sending the letters we
have had so far I had the class play a little
game, taking turns using wds w/each initial
snd - they enjoyed this very much

Took my shower

Did my hand laundry, using a pail in
which one of our college members has been
soaking dirty socks for a couple of wks &
another I found at the water outlet, where there
are benches

Rd African for help on hw

Stopped at the sch bldg to get a recent
almanac (Troops ordered sev for our present
concentration on geog & world politics &
econ) - all had been already checked out

A heavy rainstorm came up & I was stranded
for at least 15 mins, unable to get to class -
when I did venture out, I found that both Kenny
Reed & Ronnie Dennis were on the back pre-

(32) + A - (over) C-2-A-2(31)

[redacted]

[redacted]

...rably, Billie Jones was helping w/ incoming supplies in the tent - I liked the attend we had been using = it was just in use - tried to find class give this but there don't seem to be any - I did find some bks on recent events in Africa, but at short notice I didn't know how to use them in this remedial grp - consequently I just allowed them to converse - Rhonda the Barnes has been taking an int. in this class (it seems) so she liked to learn about Africa, so I told her she cd stay - for med reasons she is not attending sch.

Rain started up again as the second hr class began - class members who had been in Ben Town were present today - the class was consequently lge + somewhat unruly - I had to talk sharply to them again - I told them they were have a writing lesson on current events tom + each was to bring in one they understood or one they did not understand - we then played the game they had yest, naming all the countries of Africa - as a class they did quite well, even those who had missed class wh is Africa

Tropp and I had chicken, mtg for 6 hr - I got my dinner + ate it

The rain was still coming down - I went to the pavilion - I was afraid Tropp was going to remark adversely on my being late to my first class, but he said nothing -

(cont)

we merely discussed problems we had. Trapp touched on the need for reading materials in the remedial grp

I rd Agnes in the pavilion for a time, hoping for the rain to let up - my hair & clothes were wet - I was sitting w Jesse Layton & another woman who agreed to save my seat & I went home - as I had washed all the clothes I am currently using, I had to get into my bottom locker & find some others into which to change & of course I wore my rain coat back

My seat was in the front row left the Learning crew

(cont)

11 1 this suggestion to be tried out 11
11 2 she said she hadn't heard about it 11
11 3 on the news broadcasts he has been giving details - in order to get a loan from the International Monetary Fund, Guy will be compelled to adopt measures contrary to its soc. policy such as letting foreign capitalists in to exploit the bauxite mines & when Guy refused, the U.S. put restrictions on its imports - one result is that the nation is severely harming its basic industry - the town was w/o water & w/o lights - Having the swimming pool filled in the (we thank to accept seeing in a

(over)

C-2-A-2(33)

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

sheets

6 Agr – Tr – 3

Cocoa

Started a little Cole.
Encouragements – songs
Agric rpts Becky Flowers
Citrus rpts – 1000 citrus trees [illegible]
3-5 yrs, exceeding our needs – [illegible]
did not germinate, don't know why – [illegible]
(Report hitting on the tree, – all else OK)
Chemical Control – Ernestine Bird – [illegible]
using fly traps – disc [illegible] – [illegible]
says some in toilets may not be harmful –
Poison used does not kill them, have developed resistance – putting shit – house or wheels produced –
turning contents of [illegible]
[illegible] garden – Juliette – [illegible]
falling down on gardens – What he said [illegible]
Chestnut – Guy Mitchell disc on hybrid
which Ben rpt'd on producing own seeds [illegible]
locally produced items – garden, not Gen'l town
used a mixture but involves shipping in products –
locally produced products are still deficient in
vitamins + trace minerals – stock have is
genetically deficient, because animals [illegible]
Peanut Chest – have to bring in [illegible]
while we breed stock animals – [illegible]
ments – Mike Carter [illegible]
Gen'l Town because of power [illegible]
US trying to [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
a good day to die" [illegible]
for [illegible]

(over)

C-2-A-2 (35)

Harrison - 50 of them, very little trfle - Harry's
got made arrangements to turn a lights just
for our prog.

Order for hog + chicken feed - check by
Jack will be put in tom

Poultry - 788 chicks brot in 5 - many lost
(76) - apparently some sickness as last time

J: on radio spt family has asked for a
divorce order for Ida Mae Nichols, judge has
issued it

J: Mr made 6/3 cwt on red shirts for Gov
Lee Wagner - still cheaper than they can get
elsewhere -

Disc on raising own chicks

Little Animals - Marvin Anderson - applause

Farm mgt: Ref Edwards - spot on peanut
entry - being planted too close - everything
good plant, make sure you save seed -
Jack on hog w/ Buck + corn, figure we
put Jeffrey on chop of peanuts - Mike
Carter says price of seeds is prohibitive - J:
bring in of luggage - cockpits shd have been
thinking of making top of them - Jeffrey pro-
posed lights + he willing

J: Our demon told us that Tri State +
Conspiracy are coming off our property (ch
in States) by May 1.

Rev shelves be manufacturing displayed -
can sell as well as used then

(Cont) C-2-A-2(36)

6 Apr - 71 - 4

Otherwise - 2 kgs. - 240 lbs - quick stop from trailer wheel. Stanley Hig lost it in the road while the chemical on [illegible] tire - they know who did it - will take steps to get it back - tonsorines were in the trailer, - [illegible] on it when it came back (Parker ?) - the - yes they ate them - they were on the

security [illegible] a boat broke into [illegible] guarantees! - [illegible] 3 [illegible] plank is still on [illegible] - Another was Grey Jimmy [illegible] - [illegible] up - [illegible] he is going on today for [illegible] he not good to do [illegible] thinking tea in the kitchen - [illegible] Today Thu - 15

Paul Land was having a bit because some keg was [illegible] - [illegible] she was having a meal, - [illegible] - [illegible] [illegible] it [illegible]

[illegible] it [illegible] - but it [illegible] the goodness [illegible]

J. with reg to the child in the hospital 16 Jan Eng [illegible] down the [illegible] involved in the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

else did be happy if she made her happy"

Back to agric. follow-ups: What to do in heavy rain? Cant do wk, get away from trees

Marcus Anderson - bad altc w/teachers - called women "fussy" - got a warning

Jessie Johnson - how she appealed about Stanley - she says she didnt let it affect her - she has ceased to worr 'bout her eye - I praised her

I guess what pd. it cheap white men up" - one Charlotte Butler - refused to dep her - pd. she had nothing to dep about - X Hadley for saying "write me up" - Butler got judgment - will write she had dropped - he can't get out of it - I relented & had her tell everyone

Shirley Williams & finer companion Ben - he continues to bother her - he has shown growth, living w/her present company, doesn't bother him

A nice child. a la. for using prof. age each other

Mildred Brady back to bed

Willie Malone had altc w/supervisors - I talked to him - unhappy because he hasn't heard from mother - I says she loves him

Tom Parker gets after candy - better adjd.

Maurice Anderson wants Augustus Romans to adopt him & change his name - I granted

Ever sets pounds for pic. to [illegible] college. - I said "This is why we're here -

(cont)

C-2-A-2 (38)

7 Apr - F

Because we were late last night, I [illegible] morning's school allowed for a 2 hr. delay, [illegible] up early me in later than usual E

Had shyd & followed my usual morn. routine I read my meditation at [illegible] waiting - the meal, by has a [illegible] designed to simplify its operation & [illegible] medication & I presume, assure [illegible] proper [illegible]

Home made yeast pink entry

Made some preps for my classes - [illegible] checked out a 1978 almanac early - The other teachers, esp. Tripp, have been getting them first, also the recent atlas, w/ the result that I have nothing from which to teach my remedial class

The lunch was served - at 12 15 I met the adult reading class - some were late as Barbara Walker was conducting her adult exercise class at the beginning of our second - The class members have thyr hair, some appt consid odds, esp. in working

[illegible] some [illegible]

hair Today

[illegible]

& getting them [illegible] attention & Talking, tardiness & so on - With [illegible] some excuse, as usual, for being late - [illegible]

(over)

C-2-A-2(39)

people were sleepy - I used the almanac + we started learning some facts on the dif. African countries - some members of the class showed an interest + learned

I moved the second period class to the pavilion where I had them write a c. news item - I gave them a choice on giving details on one they understood or asking questions on one they didn't understand - some students finished early + I then got to the library + rd.

It had no rain today

I rd African a short while

Political Enlightenment classes were at 1715 - Don Jackson, etc for taking roll + notes + such, let me conduct the class - we intended to spend the first half having the class members discuss individually the talk I gave on S night on guilt + responsibility + the second half on news items - however, by the time each pers. spoke we had no more time left - the discuss. of the class was good - we were out at 8:45 // V I handed back the class's papers + gave the correct answers //

I climbed on my bed + rd African on hr - Jim, his news broadcasts has been emphasizing the study of Africa, as in his talks at the rallies, + has even touched on early African history - Evening was asleep - I went to bed at 10 30 - when the others came in at 11 or there was a little chatter. - at 1 or the P.C. system woke me calling Com

8 Apr 2 - 5

Wed night - Helen Lee told me that a woman, [redacted], whose first name is Julie, in her ward down (she was moved in order to make room for L.C.) had destitut type papers & to her funds. This morn. - she didn't know. Then, she got it & didn't get any - Th eve when it had rained & came across Dorothy Hartley moving a chair into the partition & helped her - she said she had asked a young man to help her, but he said he might slip - at the water fountain, I met Marie & told her of these 2 items, told her I'd get more details

My bowels were loose today - I have had nearly normal movements lately

Nixon yesterday's girl entry

I had tried to get some romance from the Bk depository to use as lessons & tens in my classes that there was none. - Jean had borrowed one from me Sat, & I had not read it

I skid through my teaching materials which were shipped from San Francisco & sorted out some which I might be able to use for my classes here - I made [illegible]

My [illegible] which has [illegible] more trite than usual, [illegible]

(cont)

C-2-A-2(41)

I was late getting to the central area - I was too late to eat lunch by my class

I hastily gathered some mags + a few books + I intended to show the class the resources of the library - about ten people came, half from my daytime reading class + half from the evening adult class

I had invited Shirley Fields, as she had stated that she felt now was a time she did become involved in some other activ, - she kept moving in + running out - I don't make out whether she was bored or had other things she had to do - I started discussing the categories of lang. arts studies + the diff. btwn teaching adults + children + how to read - I am glad I hadn't touched upon much that partic. interested them when I started to rd the news - they had to go back to wk when he was finished

I took my shower

Maxed my foot lockers out + rearranged some of the contents so as to be more room for my extra materials + junk in the top one - I then typed my journal, starting w/the 13 Aug 1944 entry, the first

(cont)

8 Oct - S-2

I made since starting to keep it again — this is the first effort I have made to type up the record — I realize finding time to do it is going to be difficult plus the probl of lack of privacy — I intend to talk the prog over w/ Carolyn Layton at a later time & find out whether she wants to arrange for storage of the completed sections & to dispose of waste paper

I typed from about 2 or to 5 or — I typed also a memo to J. on some of my thots on music — what I proposed to the names of some works which dealt w/ liberation & revolution

It kid like rain & Andre, who was going to help prepare chickens for dinner tom, asked if she cd borrow my rain coat — she sd she wd ret it so that I cd go to dinner — she did not, however, & I wore my shower cap to the rally

(cont)

C-2-A-2(43)

deficit - W for
Lauds dear

8 Oct. - S - 3

Rally

J: rd news - voice not clear - crowd very disrespectful - I spoke to Pat Edwards & he told me it was a hoax

Heavy rain began to fall

Anyhow singing

Of the things given in Georgetown was performed for us, everyone in costume

I came in about 9:30 P.M. - J: not coincidence Enemy chose to utter w/ lights & water when we were giving proof in Geo Town - they under siege - the jackpot for all soc. evils - we

11½ J rd U.S. govt entering w/ our checks again - he seemed about 1/8 or 1/2 people // - he spoke on Love & Corp - called for questions

I offered our sit in capitalistic countries - petitioned on behalf U.S. trade deficit for each city like Italy & represented to Jap. & W. Ger.

J: 2 Asst of this, mrs. our son will be recognized - Pat Kantner Sch. built w/ ties in mind - Old of Ed. had nothing but praise for us

Child: Guest: our oil in Algeria - pour down?

We will be getting six movies free

J: abt. trade with btw Jap & US - some product resold over

J: deny patterns of self discrim - reports cleared - had Murray O'Hare taking movem. out of US - others no right to exist accor. to Supr Ct

Legend read honors from Gov - U.S. counting them - may be deciding to live w/ 2 city approache - ment w/ Gov. Union

(over)

C-2-Ad (44)

Rhodesia falling to forces of Patriotic Front—
Sov. Aid keeping Govt to letter — Moz, Tan, &
Zambia sending in supplies — Ang. backing
PF. Sekou Toure moves — Tobacco and
few fascist days left — Every bd. in revolt —
anything can be stirred up in Guin &
any moment — Whats' going to happen when U.S.
takes over resources in So Guin? — Namibia
going to be free — Zaire in trouble — Belg. Congo —
Lumumba drug for miles there — Govt is tottering
Protein is dear. in SA

All the sch administrators removed — ll.
Teachers fired — ll housing author. people fired —
Anna Brown th was Third Baptist — Good-
fett getting nervous — Thad Brown indicted —
tax collector — chgd. w/ fraud, taking mates
money —

Child Govt on Stelin — I says bad news
reader but gets info from Amb Iks — St. + Trot.
had differences but Stelin proven right — need
Sov. Sources — Sov. Union has proved its
human Tendencies — I recommends lingering
on essential elements — don't move too fast on
news events

I pts out diff btwn studying Bible + Sov. — dr
wd have been standing if he'd been talking on Lenin
cause I, make you face the Truth, you wd
have liked seeing me in Cadillac + fancy
clothes —, some people wd rather listen to
bullshit — worrying about what you gave up —

(HH) 6-A-5-2 (cont'd) C-2-A-2(45)

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

C-2-A-2 (46)

Simon did not care for sprinkling powder on his feet - had resentment yet Ernestine Blair - Vincent Lefty Wiley heard in class - danced w/one lad who likes shy - Vincent Lefty reluctant to dance - J. worried about people who let pride + embarrassment stand in their way - can they be trusted to go + fight?

Isaac Edwards released w/o any effects after blindness - much rejoicing

Lists of people to sign docs. were ready in Off - had to wait to sign after dismissal - I among them - I had duty and about 9/12 15

Mr Alfred Harold

Had to sign some document for svc sec //

After the mtng I went to the sch tent where Tish Lefty + Harold Bogue were getting signatures on income tax forms - although I had signed the last receipt, they that they had misplaced it, so I had to sign it again - the board is having tax + income tax forms. have to be put on it

The cottage was quiet when I returned all the residents being in bed or not in yet - I prepared for bed

(JF) S-A-5)

C-2-A-2 (47)

9 Apr - Su

Had biscuits, gravy, hard boiled egg & coffee for Bkfst

Checked out an almanac from the Bk Depos - The one I used F & I lent to Jann who gave it to Liene Timms (Harris) - latter had kept it whole intrend the they are spsd to be checked in each day - I worked w/it all morn, listing basic info & statistics on each city to use in my classes - I had to get the almanac by 1 or

* Made out my activ. sched. for the wk

Th my shower

Had hoped to type in my jrnl this afn but this proved unpossible - when I retd to the college, the wk day was over - Ann & Anitra & sev of their frnds were using sheets to curtain off their side of the rm - Ann scrubbed the floor on their side, Anitra was reluctant to scrub on our side but did it - someone #1 Then the inspectors came around & suggested she get Betty for her bed, on which she tumbles her clothing & bedding & clos to report dirty clothes // th a light plastic bag which I use for washing clothes, prvd to use as a raincoat last night - I mentioned to Anitra that she retd my raincoat last night & and I. still rain-coat on my bed

Sid Afrcan - Iraq brot her grandson, Lesley's child, in

(over)

(2-A-2(48)

I went to eat at 4^{00} – today we had fried chicken, a biscuit, rice, & sweet potatoes – I had a leg & back, an excellent piece

On Sundays Dr. Schacht sees patients from Ft. Kaituma – we were told that 10 were here today – they were served dinner & some did not eat much – their plates were left on the table & Jerry & Ray & others ate the chicken from them & Joyce Fouchette warned them they were risking diseases we don't have

I went to the pavilion to wait for Jenn, whom I was supposed to see at 6^{00} – the band was playing & I can't concentrate on my reading so I walked to the library which was almost deserted – I read Africa for an hr or so.

I thot I saw Jenn going to her living quarters & tried to find her – someone told me she had gone up river w/ Patty Cartmell & party – I knew she had seen that Job Change Corp

Not finding Jenn, I retd to my college – ~~talked a while~~ w/ Joey who was there alone – she referred to Michelle who is still in the States – she said Michelle was very eager not "to lose" her second baby, as she did her first, Danielle – D., her child by Ron Stich, was raised by Barbara Cordell – I don't know whether they meant that Michelle wd object to the nursery prog – the parents have the children in the pool on Sun. afternoons

I retd to the central area where I stood in

(cont)

C-2-A-2 (99)

9 Apr - Su - 2

a long line for my treat (Judge today) - then I saw the movie being shown, Children of the Damned, an old English - made sci. fiction one - Brit Troops commented & I. came in at the end, both on the soc. implications of the film

I went home a little aft 10^{00} - my mirror had been removed from my side of the rm for the use of our other residents - "that takes from," I remarked

Sat African until I went to bed at 11^{00}

C-2-A-2 (50)

Children of the Damned 10 Apr - M

Had a disastrous day

At last endured a 1½ hr wait for my medications

As a result of my oral spt to Nancy about what Helen Love had told me concerning a woman in her dorm who gave her details of rape psychosis, I found that Nancy had conducted an investigation - both Helen & the accused woman, who stay with the very shed, were angry w/me. - Apparently the psychosis was given to only one other person, Juliette & who also spoke to me - the latter however was not upset, as she was constipated & needed it - Bro. Bridgewater, when I went to get my usual plantain, asked me if I had a right to it, revealing that Nancy may have gone into the role of the very shed in the matter - I decided that unless the incident was but on the floor was an instance of psychosis, I would write a spt to Nancy confessing my own presumption of plantain

I obtained an almanac from the sch of Control with an notes on African days

Ate lunch

At my adult class I had increased attendance, I think partly because we so seldom have adult eve. classes & partly because Barbara has discontinued her adult classes, or some of them, & a few of her students

(over) C-2-A-2(51)

have come over to my class - I decided because of its emphasis on plot & story study & because some of these new students have at least a basic knowl of reading & writing, to give a little of such information each day - the students liked that

Had time more w/the almanac until class time

At the beginning of my first class I began a broadcast - I had some significant comments on our agric. product which is lower than many farmers raising the same crops although we have advantages such as fertilizer & machinery - most of the blame I put on our pulling out agric. supervisors by they have had time to get after & overtake this to end - he then made some remarks and details concerning our power pit - I insisted the class all be ~~ride~~ most of my memo on music, asking a few comments of his own // remain quiet during the broadcast - they put their heads down on the table & just slept

During my second class I cont'd w/ the broadcast but we went ahead w/the material on agric I had prepared - I had left behind the pencils to give the students so I wrote the info on the board & discussed it - some were interested but others were inattentive

I had dinner, then went to the college & changed clothes for the rally - I stayed to wear

pants + socks to all eve mtngs, esp. in the pavilion where the floor is dusty, to protect my legs + feet from insects

J's broadcast on the news, agric. produce, + so on had been taped + was played as many of the gathering ambl. stood in front of the maps of Africa, Guy Ana + So. Amer. talking of the places he mentioned

J when he entered was distressed at the inattention he had observed, esp of the leadership - many had been late, many were playing + joking - his own health is in a precarious state - his blood pressure was very high + he had an excruciating pain in his head - the doctor says he had small strokes in his head - he mispronounces some wds

J named sev who held positions of trust + had not pd attention during the news - Carol Kerns + Jocelyn Brown were among them - J ascertained their lack of knowl. about current events - he questioned Jocelyn on her behav in Geo town where she had not followed instructs + was resp. for an accident - J conducted an oral examination on the news - some, incl. child. had followed his broadcasts carefully - Joe Beard was one who rcvd praise for his knowl, altho he cannot walk + his body is wracked w/ pain - Joe said bes. me to

(over)

C-2-A-2(53)

a wooden bench during the rally & was very uncomfortable

I remarked that another man was interested in Janice Johnson & had been come up & he told her who it was — in a few mins she revealed to the aud that it was the doctor — I called upon Stanley asking whether he was surprised that Janice no longer felt bound to him — he admitted that he was — I said, "You have learned what life is like"

A young woman who had been placed recently in the secure home had participated in a group discussing what should be done in certain emergency situations — she had discussed the life of her people — recom. of the individual to the group was a fault — J. allowed the upset man, cried himself, & dismissed her

A young man, 17 yrs of age, had violated a 12 yr old girl & she had screamed — counselors had exercised great care to ensure she was not psychologically damaged — J. permitted her to start her molester

Janice Johnson was put back on L.C. — she was slowly & talks too much — Willie Malone was in the room for serious planning of author & had even argued w/ mother — after he was severely reprimanded by J. Johnny Jones & others, an effort was made to convince him

(cont) C-2-A-2(54)

that his method of resp. to his problems is inappop. - I reced the impression that Willie has not heard from Bentsen & that he may have left the Te, but I cd not learn the facts

Michaelsen Brady is back "in the box" - Barbara Walker is also in the box - no details were given about the letter - I had heard that one of her classes was discontinued

I sd Tom Partack wanted to change his name to Tom Smith & he said that he was going to stay here

At about this point one of the guards asked to see what I was writing - I gave him the notes I had been taking - I don't know whether this was because of the unusual sensitivity of the matter involving the secur. breach, or whether because J. had directed it be done - I heard nothing more about it

The mtng was dismissed at 2:15

When I got home I heard Lou Edwards talk the curtain talking w/a man - I don't know whether Anitra was in her room or whether Patty was home - both might have been asleep - Peg was aware of the situation too - she said "This shd be written up" - I agreed - at 2:45 as I left her Lou & Ed were still talking - I asked her to send Lou

(2-A-2 (55)

him home, as I did not get to sleep—
they both went out, & I went to sleep,
did not hear Ann come—

(72) S.A.F.

C-2-A-2(56)

11 Apr - T

Had Bkfst + followed my morn. routine
Then drove to the college, typed the memo on Ann's behalf, not only that she entertained men in the college but that she + others talked late w/o Cons. for others ✓
Late lunch - I turned in the memo on the pageant & Mary's cottage which is near the medical + kitchen area - she was not there
11 ✓ I also wrote an acct on the pageant incident, telling of my own acceptance of plantains + shaking them w/ Helen Love ✓
Al Cons. nos of people attended the adult riding class today + were grateful for the instruction
Had a shower
Made yesterday's final entry
I have had trble lately keeping the correct time, as my watch doesn't work well, + the dining area clock is erratic - today because my clock was slow I was late to my first period class - I was firm with the students however, gave them some notes on Africa which I put on the board for them to copy
I talked to the second period class regarding their reports + mine, considerably and Leaders's state of health, the privilege we have in being permitted to study

(over)

C-2-A-2 (57)

and attend classes - they all listened + were well - behaved for the rest of the period

We had a techn's mtng after dessert while eating - Jean told me about it but did not come - people in the parlor were clustered around the map while a tape of the first part of last night's rally was played - Deb's sis he planned a techn's mtg on the - students will be sent to their project areas - the object is a serious eval. of all the studs.

I took all the plates back to the kitchen - retd to my cottage

Tom we had a mandatory mtng of all women 12 and over from 7 or 8 to 9 or - Marcy + Anita Kelly presided - Debbie Jacobs told about a few famous women in U.S. hist, both white + bl + the Jr High girls sang "Rebel Girl" by Joe Hill - there was the name of the org to be Women's Revolutionary Socialist Movement // was discussed, we wanted to accomplish - various ppls indicated that the purpose was to give all our women a sense of their own worth so that they won't measure themselves by their relationships to men - those who have a problem of any kind were asked to turn them in to certain people by next wk + we will discuss them next wk

Tom Aptheker - went to bed @ 11 or

C-2-A-2(58)

12 Apr - W

Had bkfst & went through my morn. routine - it takes me a long time to get my medications

After I retd home I decided to spend all available free time typing my ms - I went to have a conf shortly w/ Carolyn Layton on the subj of my ms, the season, speed plus pos. storage by the 1st & I'd like to get some of it in final form - yes, I can going to do it, I went to begin to catch up - this section of which I have notes begins on 14th Aug 1977 - I pushed out my 2 crates, using them for a desk & typed until I went to lunch

After my adult riding class - because of the increased size of the group, the fact that most of them already can write & geographical knowl. & to better understand his talks, I have decided to drop the teaching of writing; give half the time to riding & the other half to politics & geog - the riders was agreeable to this arrangement

I retd to the college & contd typing in my ms - I have some difficulties - the left hand margin will not remain firm & I made mistakes in indentations - I decided not to try to correct such details

(over)

C-2-A-2 (59)

About 3:30 as I was preparing to put my things away & live for class an hr. came over the P.C. system - I put on pants & socks, the water, my clipboard & clock, & my pillow & went to the pavilion. I was fortunate to get a good seat w/a back & quite near the front - I took notes

I stated that ser. problems had arisen - the guest of our doctors & pharmacists' certif. was still not settled & they were requested to opt for a hearing or a ban. date - "they are not going" - this demand seems to be linked to a tougher line being followed by the govt - our sch as a part of the Gov. System is to be opened as of the 2/1st of this mo. & this may be endangered

Prime Minis. Burnham w/per of this govt. has gone to Ser. Rus. - Reid who is our best friend, is seriously ill - some of Burnhams party, the P.N.C., are disapproving of the trip to Rus & there is said to be an attempt to adopt a new Constit & policies which will be inimical to our grp - there was talk of a merger which Rus desired, btwn the P.N.C. & the P.P.P. - the latter's ... for the Indian Jagan - Jagan was said to be angry at

(cont)

C-2-A-2 (60)

The prospect of a new coup that he overturned his desk & scattered his papers - there is danger of an attempted take - over by a fascist grp which would invade our grp.

The U.S. is back of this dispute - the Inter-American Monetary Fund, to which Guy had applied for a loan, under the control of the U.S., has put unacceptable conditions on the giving of the loan in order to secure favorable treatment for capitalist business interests - Guy had refused - pressure

We had made radio request for our people in Dev Town to establish contact w/ Govt officials (the chief one, Mr Lopez), - w/the Nav. & Cuban Embassy

which resulted in Dev town's being w/out power for lights & water had been put on Guy

Radio communication broke down & representatives of the Tractor were sent to Pt. Kaituma to use the telegraph line

Dinner was served in the pavilion

Disc on various points was carried on all night - we will put up as much resistance as poss. to any invasion but we don't have the weapons to prevail in the end - we regret to have to fight U.S. citizens but the Guy army is not sufficiently politicized not to follow fascist orders

We have another alternative to revolu-

(over)

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

tionary suicide. — we cd establish
bases in the jungle, take w/us medical
supplies, food + equipm. as long as our
fuel lasts — we cd live off hunting
+ fishing + trade w/native tribes making
the cu area where we cd find a
refuge, such as Peru — I ordered wk to
begin on prep. of ways into the jungle
— we wd eventually have to carry our
yng children + the handicapped + sicks //
A demonstr of those purporting to be con-
cerned relatives of the members, alleged
to be mistreated, held agst their will, +
so forth, was held in SF on the Te steps —
some threw rocks into the parking lot —
they presented a petition which was
foolishly read by Jim Jonestown — prac-
tically all of those known to be our
enemies were in the grp (I red their
names) — they plan a demonstr in L.A
tom night — I stated it was obv. that
they have outside support — Tim Stein
has a file of furnished to him what he
never uses — they must get travel
funds — Tim is the ringleader
The assembly was just broken strict
discipl — we were not to go beyond —
bounds of the commune, — only a few
essential workers will be on their jobs
tom

(end)

C-2-A-2 (62)

12 Cpr - W-3

11:9 Apx an appeal to smrs to take the pressure off dedicated, gifted young people like Terrill Byford, I sent a ~~J~~ note to J //

11:4 one of the first matters taken care of was calling of Jennie Johnson + Stanley Clayton on the floor - Jennie had gone to J to tell him that she "felt sorry for" Stanley - it developed that Stanley had come to her begging her to give him another chance // it also seemed that she had not advised Larry Schecter's phys. type, apparently thinking highly of Stanley's - I was aghast at her traditional female attit - he tested Stanley's intellectual interests by asking him questions on current events - Stanley's mind was vacant on these subjs - I wondered what he + Jennie found to talk about //

The mtng was dismissed at 5:00 a.m.

C-2-A-2(63)

13 Apr - Th

I was up at 10^{00}

I did some laundry & hung it up

Went for Lloyd

The mtng in the pavilion was resumed at 12^{00} - Again had a good seat

I felt the sit. had improved - the Soviet's certif. had been approved - Cuba had agreed to our grp setting there if nec. - I had formerly approved purch of a boat which would go that far & it could hold all our people & provisions nec

The Sov. Union stated that they did not feel the Guy govt will go to the right - they are cautious in their support for us, because they fear the outbreak of nuclear war - The Tass (Sov. news org) rep in this area of the world will be coming to visit us

As it developed, time on the floor was divided btwn those who spoke on the question of going to Cuba and those who made proposals about what to do about our enemies - I started by asking the asst to vote on whether they felt we shd accept the Cuban invitation - he explained that they might interview us & not the every individ, for instance those w/a crimi. record, ones who lived in Sov - they do not like w/favor on the pred. of homosexu-

(over)

C-2-A-2(64)

ucity this it is no longer treated as a crime (in the Sov. Union it is not tolerated) - I firmly wd not enter Cuba unless all our members are admitted - however, we cd not effect to remain as a grp w/him as a leader; we wd have to assimilate - I described the city in detail as he had observed it - there is some elitism there but not racism - they are 10 yrs ahead of Hav in amenities.

As for taking measures vs our enemies in the States, I saw he had received few volunteers - he did receive more in the course of the mtng

Planning cont'd on countering the demonstrations planned in L.A. by defectors & ex members - the loyalty & talents of our members in L.A. were commented on - I sent up a note about Beulah Pendleton, as I did not want to upset Willie Moore in case she has lost int. in coming to Hav - Michelle Davis, Liz Wagner's daughter, was mentioned - she is the companion of L.C. Davis & has a baby - several people think for bourgeois comforts - L.C. was quoted as saying that he wd come only if he cd ask for an airline in Georgetown - Michelle is supposed to come in 2 wks but her departure may be speeded up to ensure getting her here - Liz was questioned & that she admitted Michelle's shortcomings, she was rather defensive

(cont) C-2-42 (65)

13 Apr - Th - 2

Breking up the opponents' demonstr. physically seemed to be contemplated, tho the lawyers warned of the rights of all of them.

We had a frk at 6[30] for dinner & rest, were told not to go to the cottage area - dinner was good, w/some effect. greens & a fruit salad of banana, pine-apple & papaya - after eating, I offered to relieve Teresa King in the kitchen where she watched to see that people did not walk off w/the bks nor child, get out of order the bks on the shelves - when Teresa retd I rd Agricola, sitting on a table at the end of the pavilion - the sunset was pretty. beautiful this eve.

We reassembled at 7[30] - I had the same seat for as one side was Christie Batten, who is fussy about everything & she was dis contented all through the mtng about the rm I was taking, altho she had a big bes her

The discussion cont'd on the points taken up this morn. - I waited for a long time to spk - I was preceded by Carrie Langston whom I questioned on her attit to him - she said she was not grateful to him she would do anything for him, she liked her work & [illegible]

(over)

C-2-A-2(66)

didn't want to go anywhere. Where he would not be the leader – he told the members that it was because of such answers she that he would not go to Cuba unless they could go, but it was the very answers she gave which might preclude her – he stated that if one of his sons was precluded he would not accept residence in Cuba tho others could enter; he & the precluded ones would sail on the boat until they died

Realizing that his remarks would be overwhelmingly influential in persuading the crowd not to favor Cuba at all, I stated that we should argue for admittance of all, but that I believed there were certain advs. of going to Cuba: (1) our leaders would have more scope for his tremendous talents in the field of international Communism; our young people would have more opportunity to serve in some of the struggles for freedom in Africa, as an example – I mentioned that the necessity of learning Spanish might be heard as some – I did not hear my complete statement as he was conferring w/somebody – Jim Gurney who had apparently not listened to me – after wisely pointing out there would be nationalistic & jealousy problems from using his skills, she argued as to

(cont) C-2-A-2 (67)

had spoken of educ. + progs. efforts for the youth - & th another vote & a very few favored going to Cuba - it was not pointed out then that the alternative might be the putting to sleep of all of our children w/ concomitant damage to world communism

With regard to our action on the demonstration, all methods of breaking it up seemed to have been rejected - there had been much talk about the crimes + deviations of various "concerned" parents + relatives - for inst., Marie Katsaris had been regularly molested by her father; Mark Wagner had spoken of his father w/ male women; Liz Forman had had sex w/ a minor in her custody; Tim Stern is a transvestite; Vicki Moore had had sex w/ her son as seen by her other son

I sent up a suggestion that a leaflet be printed listing these crimes + deviations to be distributed at the entry + made available to the TV cameras - making use of this type of matter had obviously already been considered as I saw there will of course be placards - a decision on any other kind of action was to await, if made

I called on all those whose relatives were on the steps (of the SF PL) to

C-2-A-2 (68)

recommend what shd be done w/them — all for "kill them", usually offering to do it by various colorful means — the only one to arouse any protest was a proposal by Larry Jones (Tipp) that Mr. Tupper & all the others shd be put in a big white church and then we burn the church down — one was objected, seemingly because of concern for the church, not Mr. Tupper

Those who had testified as to misdeeds of their relatives were asked by the Okalir Klan to give in the info, so I presume these were to be made use of

We were dismissed at 130

The day had resembled Sun in SF w/a Tk mtng at 12 noon, dinner & eve mtng at 730

I went to bed at 2 am

C-2-A-2 (69)

14 Apr - F

The morning sched. started 2 hrs late. I had bkfst & performed my usual morn. routine as usual when the morn. sched. is compressed, the Medical Dept. had trble fitting in all treatm + medications & although I registered early, I waited 2 hrs to get my Premarin pill.

No lunch was served, so I whiled away my time until 12 00

Classes had been dismissed & students sent to wk projects, but I met my adult rding class as usual - for half the time I continued w/ the phonetic rding exercises - then I talked to them about the polit. crisis in Guyanese politics, explaining how we were involved w/ relations btwn Guyana, the U.S., & the Soviet Union

11 I sent my Premarin pill to Marian Campbell, a sr. who takes a gr deal of int. in the news - she wanted to prep an assignm for pol. enlightenm class //

Announcements have been made by & on the aloud about the necess. of counteracting the stealing (& people's pers. possessions) which has been going on & cannot be

(over) ... C-2-A-2 (70)

detected – an amnesty is being offered for the rets. of others' property by noon tom – aft that, inspections will be made, unannounced, of each person's possessions – in addition, all are requ'd to turn in an inventory of their pers. possessions by noon tom to the warehouse – this will be used in checking stolen goods & clear for issuance of new items

An announcement was made during the aft, which I did not clearly hear, concerning College 48, but Rita told me what was said – it was in regards to my memo but did not mention my name – the college was given a warning, which means all residents cd be at the floor for another inspection of rules – 3 main pts were made: men shd not be entertained in women's colleges & vice versa – sheets are $15 a piece & shd not be used as curtains – residents shd be consid. & not disturb older people – Janice cd not help on hr aft the announcement & th the sheets down

Preparations were made for the Tass reps who is coming to visit us: thorough clean-up & beautification

I went to dinner

(cont'd) C-2-A-2 (71)

14Gpr - F-2

Socialist Scholars met for an hr + a half beginning at 7pm - Bob Chrs. presided w/ Dick Jann giving demonstrations of parties portions - I gave instructions to concentrate on the Sov Union w/ the expectation that the Tass repr will visit the classes - Trapp gave input on the hist. + develop of the Sov Union w/ contribs from various class members - we then turned to the role of the Sov. Union in various liberation struggles in Cuba + Grica - Jann gave a summary of some of these at the board

While we were mtng we were informed on the P.A. system that some of the lecturers + members here were organizing an invasion by mercenaries to "take" these members dead or alive - Donna Ponte's father + the parents of the Olivers were specifically named - the entire area was put under strict secur. controls, some of the srvs were gathering in the pavilion + Vern Gosney w/ whom I walked home, said it was a fire - alert, set - I expected that we might have an alert tonight

As Marcia still has my version M. I had obtained from the Bk keepers. Ltng

(over)

C-2-A-2(72)

Johnny Can't Read and Even Can by Mike Davidow - I skimmed through this before going to bed - it contains some interesting info on the Soviet curricula & brings to the alarming statistics on the U.S. ed system

Ann did not come home but I went to sleep so I did not find out what effect the announcement on College Ed had on her - Anita's diet seemed improved

I went to bed at 11 PM

C-2-A-2 (73)

15 Apr - S

Ate bkfst & my morn. routine; I spent the morn. making out my inventory - went through all my possessions & listed them - then got out my typewriter & typed the list up - Versel & Jerry Lost drove their last night - I don't know if & when the others did their's - I turned mine in on the way to lunch at 12[15] & was complimented by Bev Livingstone for its good appearance.

Had lunch - did not attempt to hold my class, as preparations were being made for the visit of the Tass reps

Worked on my pink - I had fallen beh on it during the crisis

During the day I learned that when our Bost Lvs, Tom Carolyn Layton, Dick Tropp, Tom Grubbs, & Harriet Tropp are going in for an educational seminar in connection w/our sch's acceptance as part of the Guy. sch. system

The news over the p.a. system was good - the Guyanese govt will repel any kind of attack by mercenaries, is authorizing us additional ammunition for our use, & is appealing for our participation in the coming

(over) C-2-A-2(74)

elections - it was agreed that Gov. Rus, when Burnham has arrived, will give Govt. assistance to Guy - they have already supplied a generator so that the light & water crisis in Dev Town is over.

I tried to take an hr's nap but only succeeded in dozing a bit

Went for dinner at 6pm - the sched. for the Tass reps visit & evening activs had not been clear - finally I learned that an hr after the arrival of the guests was meant to be our pol. enlightenment classes - by then the band was to give a concert - if the guests had not arrived by 9pm pol. enlightenment classes would be held tom

I went to the pavilion - Jerry Brady, who has some author over visiting, asked me to help integrate in the new sch the one reserved for guests - I went home for my socialist class material, then sat in the spot assigned to me next to Jean Lees "The African" which Marian had given back to me

The band rehearsal was interesting but I did not care for the concert itself which started when the guests arrived - it was an hr or so by. They were first

(Cont)

C-2-A-2 (75)

15 Apr - 5 - 2

to the pavilion - then dinner was served to them at the back + they never did occupy the seats in front - J. + his staff conferred w/them over dinner - J later complained the band music was so loud they cdn't hear each other

At the end of the concert we were told to go home quietly - directly thereafter we recd word not to go to bed but to be prepared to act.

11½ Movies were also shown in the dining tent + I went down for a while to see a film showing African animals, but it had not started when the guests arrived 11

I lay down - at about an hr we had to get to the pavilion - we were cautioned to ^

The matter of Bruce Jackson (Olivia) had to be dealt with, his paranoia regarding his companion, Shawnda, while he was in Stratford + he had blood transfusions rumors about her + Tom Jones - in the meantime he had been unfaithful w/Carol Lindo - Shawnda had broken off their relationship - Bruce's chauvinistic + immature attit about women was revealed - his mother had encouraged his child -

(over) C2-A-2 (76)

ishness – I also criticized women who move in for their best friend's man – later he admitted this act would not be remedied until the pop. of male & females was more equalized & this he purposed to do, perh by the admittance of Chileans

Bruce's bro, Billy, said that Bruce had accepted affirmative lyfts from their mother while he, Billy, refused them – Billy was praised by J for having as a companion Cynthia X who had been a Lesbian

Tho J felt it was too much, Bruce proposed for h'self a 3-mo ban on any sex. relationships – this was agreed upon

The regulations regarding sex came up for review – Daisy Stroud has moved from quarters she occupied w/Bobby Stroud, altho they are continuing sex. relations – she may be pregnant – J was dubious whether such an arrangement was conducive to good child rearing – tho, ideally complete freedom of sex activity shd be allowed, the Russians reported that when they experimented w/it, it disrupted family life

The subject was open to debate & pro & con arguments for allowing relationships tho the parties lived in different quarters were heard – the diffic. of enforcing birth control measures was mentioned – as J: "we simply cannot afford any more babies now" –

(OT) 5-A-5 (Cont) C2-A-2 (TT)

15 Apr - S-3

the desirabil, of talking & learning what each other's ideas & principles are was continually emphasized by [redacted] - the final vote was to let the regulations as they are

I asked all those who had been violating the three-month ban a say to express & receive amnesty; if they did not, they wd suffer a severe penalty when found out - as far as I cd see, no one confessed etc Shirley Ann Edwards & Orlando Griffith, who were already known

The mtng ended at 3 [redacted] & I was in bed by 3 30

A 2 Keep noise down as the Russians were resting !!

G-2-A-2 (78)

16 Apr - Su

We were on a 2-hr late sched. - I had Phys and 10 wr; 2 doughnuts w/ [illegible] ing, rice mixed w/ egg, & coffee

I made out my sched of activ

2 Wrote in my jrnl

X I & the staff conferred in the [illegible] of the Tass days most of the day - they seemed to do very little touring on [illegible] facilities but I heard he the politburo type which we met in our [illegible] I heard him described as a "nice man" by Sharon Amos told me we were gon sched of the sessions in which it de- velops - I bel she meant in personality type - he himself appears a bit [illegible] of criticism - he was not in [illegible] asked at our lunch [illegible] where was our TV

Harriet is not going to the Tour [illegible] not think it wise to [illegible] much

[illegible] day [illegible] the dining pavilion - I did not know that the sched was [illegible] when dinner was served [illegible] while I waited

Talked to Edith [illegible] [illegible] from Jerusalem [illegible] Jerry Schatz - [illegible]

(over)

C-2-A-2 (79)

she had been quite ill since her arrival — her blood pressure dropped drastically — she flames the bed — she sd the Russian was seasick on the boat — Edith Cordell was in the dining tent too w/Mark waiting for dinner — She lives in a cottage w/2 yng women, a nursery sch. teacher & a medical worker — They stalk & turn the lights on late at night, disapprove of her disciple of Mark, make remarks such as "What can you expect of an old woman?" One, while menstruating, sat on her bed & bled all over it — I told her to write it up

Dinner was served at 6^oo — we had cassava curried w/pieces of chicken & okra

Socialist classes were at 7^30 — word was passed and that the Russian visitors were resting but that he wd give us a signal within a few mins. of closing time which wd warn us the guests were starting and to observe classes

Mrs Jackson obviously wanted to be the one who was teaching while we were visited by the Russians — I therefore offered to start w/the news items & he taught the material on the Sov. Union — I however volunteered w/items now & then — I anncd when we were within 15 mins of closing — [illegible] The signal came through but I did not stop — I knew what we were doing — I was told he

(cont'd) C-2-A-2(80)

16 Apr - Su - 2

was then to observe a demonstr. class taught by Harriet Trop

The classes ended about 9 or 9:15 o'clock - it was announced that a film on the Oct Revolution wd be shown in the dining room-parlors & then 2 other films, "The Child of the Damned" & the one on Africa - treats wd be passed out there too - I noticed that D.; his staff & the guests resumed talking in the parlors while the band played there

I wanted to see the Soviet film but after standing in line for treats = cookies this wk = I decided not to wait

I retd to the college, rd Africa - Joey came home too - we went to bed at 11 or

I was awakened by talking & laughing outside our door - I wanted some time for this to stop but it went on & I got up, saw Shirley Ann Edwards & her young man friend whose name I did not even know yet - I protested the noise - they resented being told - I told them they woke me up & were waiting them up - the young man retaliated w/ obscenities; his only remark being to call me a [illegible]

(over) (2-A-2 (81)

ass" – I protested again – 2 SAT men came up & I told them what was the trble & they did nothing (I think Ann's friend is a member of SAT). – I went to the toilet – when I retd the four were still there – I repeated my complaint – the guy mimicked & I was (I "filthy bitch" very angrily – I don't remember Ann saying anything

It took me a long time to get to sleep – at about 1 AM someone came w/ a flashlight & it was 12 30

liking for Laura Johnston to do her hair, seems she told me Lillian she was cutting up fish which came on the boat

The step next door was moving too – they were making arrangements for people living at 4 on the boat which was second time – I went to the toilet & asked them if they wd be quieter – they were pleasant about it 11 30 over the p.c. I released all on usual routine – the sound was not loud so as not to attract the attention of the Tass men & I did not hear whether those on l.c. have to go back on when the Tass visit is over //

C-2-A-2 (82)

17 Apr - M

We were on the normal sched. today exc that I learned in the [redacted] that h.s. classes wd not meet & students were to go to their work proj. - everyone was quite tense from the strain of the past few days.

I had bkfst & got my medication w/o much delay

The Russian & his wife set à to Georgetown by plane - on ser. sides I heard he was not used to roughing it - Lisa Layton who I knew had been introduced to the couple told me the wife spoke no English which surprised her - I think Lisa was to be used as an interpreter in German, but she sd the woman spoke only h.s. German

I washed clothes

Ate lunch

Met my adult reading class - I announced the class on the p.a. system & the largest no I have had yet came - I had just the N. no. of Khs - I started w/ a phonetic review of the sounds we have

(over)

had so far, drilled on the newest one = "r", then went on to start a lesson on Mozambique

Took my shower - as the athlete's foot fungus has broken out again on my toes. I went to the pavilion for treatment from Margaret James - she told me that the Medical Officer had asked her to send people w/ blisters to the clinic, as it is felt that this is a diff. kind of fungus. - I was told to go at 4 or

I wrote a rpt on the incident last night involving Ann Edwards + her friend whose name I think is Amanda Griffith - I had been told to turn it in to the Radio Room but Paula told me none of the counsellors was there - I cd turn the rpt in to Christine Lucientes, which I did

3/ Rain on my tent during the afternoon

Went to dinner at 6 or - it was very good - we had fried fish, rice, okra, a fritter made of cassava meal, + a fruit salad with pineapple + papaya

Changed clothes for the rally at 7:30 - I was too late to get a good seat in the front section

(cont) C-2-A-2(84)

17 Apr - M-2

Dale Park made announcements - announced a mtng of the adult class tom aft the women's mtng

A press conf was to be held at about 10 AM our time in SF at Chas Garry's apt in which the Te planned statements to refute the accusations being made by the so-called "Concerned Relatives" - we heard a rehearsal of the statements to be given on radio by our people whose relatives were making charges. Harriet Tupp made the opening statement - Three giving damaging testimony were: Mark Wagner, Karen Parris, Stanley Breidenbach, Isaac Harris, Donna Parks, Billy Jackson (Oliver), Chris Rozynko, Reginald Harris, Al Touchette, Mary Griffith (concerning her granddaughter Debra Truss), Carl Kerns, Bob Davis (re Liz Forman), Barbara Simon, Cassandra Kinor, Christine Young (Cobb) + Marceline Jones who said she was going to sue for defamation of character of Jim Jones - several corrections + changes were made - those involved retired to rehearse the final version - the conf was to start in about an hr

Marcy said that some mothers were picking up their babies on Sat, the children the stupor of the nurses of their holiday [illegible]

(over)

C-2-A-2 (85)

if the mothers didn't care any more than that about their babies, perh. their babies shd be given to someone who will love them

Another incident concerning the young man, Jerry Wilson, recently involved in the rape case was heard - I ordered him not to even like he was interested in sep until his wife is proven

I sd he was sorely disp'd by the piggery area during the Tass reps visit (- there was disorder, filth & mudholes - the pig areas were dirty - the chickens lik'd good - there was further testimony on offensive compost pits, flies swarming - the hogs & cows were not shown to good effect - the Tass man was not impressed - he was, however, overwhelmed by the medical services, partic. by "all those Guyanese getting treatm" - I wanted an inspection com. to go over the piggery

I sd also that the staff left him high & dry at a crucial pt. in the talks w/ the Tass. men on the Black flight in the U.S. - I brot up their int. in sep - "many of you guys were sep w/o responsibl."

At this time I went to observe the [illegible] conf - the meeting was then conducted w/o microphones, shut, so as not to interfere w/ the radio transmission - Johnny Jones presided, Agricultural rpts were heard: [illegible] Mc Tom

(cont)

C-2-A-2 (86)

17 Cfpr - M - 3

told of a disease in the kidney beans - the crop rotation plan starts this(1) wk - Beans, Flowers is working in soil analysis, is doing very well

Ernestine Blair on that all who handle insecticides must take Vit. C

Guy Mitchell on the piggery, sd diarrhoea in the pigs was caused by the com meal feed - an additional holding pen is being built - he needs hay for feed as the rainy season is approaching & there was a disc about fuel for burning to control mosquito - a liver disease caused by the hogs having their feed in water was giving trble - rats also ingesting bags of sugar, rice & cassava stored in the area - Johnny Jones will ck at the site.

Ruf Gay, reporting on the chickery, gave a x rpt on recent mortality - Jack is in Stann - town to help w/problems & the first batch of chickens are getting week, one wk from slaughter time - they shd be shot up & buried so that they dont lose wt

John Harris is establishing a soil testing laboratory, intended to do soil tests for diff. depts such as [illegible] will ask Steering Com for a site

11 I was not able to hear everything & missed some details 11

(over)

C-2-A-2 (87)

Praises were rd: Janet Lewin organized for watering the kidney beans – some brothers walked in the kitchen so that the sisters cd attend the women's mtng – Chris O'Neal, a new bro, who'd 18 hrs straight on the fish boat in on the boat – I had been introduced to Chris – Edith Parks told me he had been in the Te only about 4 mos – he lived in Ukiah – he suffers from grand mal epilepsy & lost a lot of many jobs because of this – he is a friend of Brenda, Dale Park's sister

Rose McKnight (formerly Pearson) gained 10 lbs while on the crash diet – she th eptra food from people & put sugar in her tea – Rose & the persons who gave her food were on the floor – she is a compulsive eater – it was reiterated: do not give extra food to people who have a wt probl.

Ellen Klingman does not get along w/ fellow workers in the bakery – Stanley Clayton has infractions for being late & taking liberties w hrs

J Ched returned fr the press conf – he reported that the reporters did not even take notes – as he had predicted, the capitalist press wd not print anything fr the press conf mater – the press was silent on the issue of pending mercenaries to

(cont)

C-2-A-2 (88)

Guy, an indefinite where they were going to use viol. - they can't say anything because they're guilty of conspiring to commit a crime - it was a S.F. paper the Chron which announced the intention to hire & send mercenaries to kill & kidnap

I remarked on the relationship matter which was to be voted on again & decided too that there has to be a unit somewhere which can spread to the larger community, a family - it was common knowledge that some are cheating on the regulations - men are getting a cushy ass detail - as for the woman who encouraged the attitude "you bitches I'm going to come down on your head" - we're running out of birth control pills - we just can't have any more babies - Mr. Strut-Ass walks up & down doing nothing while you do all the work

I had to call out the last 2 leaders I had in the States, Hue Jonson who can't choose btwn two women - he was married - he's worried about Thanksgiving now - she is now initiated in Eric Upshaw - Betty Moore was set to be Eric's girl friend - Eric when told Betty was pregnant, said, "Hell, no - I won't marry her" - he didn't feel it was his duty -

(over) C-2-A-2 (89)

Rhonda is in New Town - Hue called collect from SF

Christa comes into L.C. on recommendation of the Teachers - she had a fight w/Wm. Kingsman - I reviewed the case - Christa tells jealous of her brother Martin who receives praise all the time - I said she was in the way by coming to Martin - They are both jealous - people should stop giving Martin so much attention - I heard the details of the fight that she had w/Wm. who has a bad pattern - Wm. had taken her shoe, which was clearly an act of violence as all are responsible to wear shoes - where was the Teachers supervision when this happened? I pointed out that mr. & mrs. Christa lives w/o her mother who is serving the cause in Georgetown - I decided Christa is released from L.C. - Wm. stays on

Mary insisted on Stanley Hicks telling what happened to him - he was pierced by an electric drill; his hair was torn off but because of the bit didn't go into his head - this happened Th & he hasn't testified about it - I spoke of the danger of not giving thanks for miracles - we need a Sp. period for gratitudes

(Cont) C-2-A-2 (90)

on the p.a. system.

I sd any woman coming in on a relationship is going to be severely disciplined - I requested that Betty Mabe's case be the first heard at the women's mtng tomorrow

X The mtng was dismissed about 1 or I went to bed at 1:30

11:2 Marie Ketsanis brot to me to sign the first Social Secur. checks I have rcvd - there were 2 checks + I bel they must cover payments for 3 months, which would make them up to date //

1: ~~Sight-seeing classes~~ did not meet today - ~~students went to their own projects~~

11:3 I went to the clinic at 4 or to have the nurses look at the fungus on my toes - Judy James put some disinfectants + ointment on it + bandaged it - I have to have treatm twice a day //

11:4 Another vote was taken on relation-ship regulations - many seemed to bel, I sd, that if they don't vote for the rules - then they don't have to abide by it; they can do as they please - this is not true - when the majority vote has been made it is enforced on all - the staff has one vote only for the present regulations //

C-2-A-2(91)

18 Sept - T

The schedule started 2 hrs late - we had no lunch & worked through until 7 or

I had bkfst

Because of the shortened day the nurses did not give me treatment on my feet until after

I have a pair of pants which are too loose in the waist - Bates advised me to take them to the seamstress in the laundry & have her take them up & put tabs on them so that I can wear them w/a belt - this woman is named Alma Thomas - while she pinned them up, she told me a story of her life - her mother gave her to a Jewish couple to raise - they were in show biz & she accompanied them, taking a Spanish name for stage appearances - when an adult she worked for Jews who ran a clothing shop & learned how to alter clothes

I borrowed a hammer from the T C shop = Verne had it in the tool room = & in the office I dug up a Mexican pict. frame, & put in a picture of my son by Lorraine (or one of his) de la Fuente family (over the bed

(over)

C-2-A-2 (92)

Jonestown had some visitors today from the Health Dept at Matthews Ridge, I was told - calls came early for Harriet & Terri to meet w/them

The adult riding class has grown quite large - I am introducing some more game - like procedures from the Ken's manual - almost all are doing well

An announcement was made that grain h.o. classes would not meet

Ith my shower

Typed on my grant from 2 or to 4 or

Rd African for a few mins

Had dinner early - we had tamale pie

Registered for treatment at 6 or - was not admitted to the clinic until nearly 7 or - had to stand most of the time as people eating dinner occupied the benches - talked to Rita at some length

Emmy Hill had spoken to me last night at the rally about getting another assignment - she didnt know how to complete the first one - I gave her some hints & told her to see me today either at my class or while at treatment at the clinic - I am still very unimpressed about the woman - Linda told me she had walked off from the

(cont)

C-2-A-2 (93)

library w/an almanac - when I ques - tioned her she told me half-truths - she also revealed she had discussed her college plans w/J & maneuvered to get his blessing on them, which I fear she will attempt to use in some way - I told her what to do on my first assignment & gave her specific directions on finding about Africa - she seemed rather dismayed about the amt. of wk expected

Sue Kopon treated & bandaged my foot

At 7th was the women's movement - a film from the Soviet Union put by the Tass spy was shown first - it was a the Soviet woman & had some romantic aspects, criticized by our female leaders as an attempt to appeal to a wider aud or as signs that the Soviets, the founders of communism, were not as advanced as later spys such as ours

There was disc about male chauvinism & women's concept of themselves, Betty Moore being used as an object lesson) - it was agreed that very severe treatm would be accorded to a woman who moved in on another woman's man - The mtng ended aft an hr, at 8:30

(over) C-2-A-2 (94)

Lunch w/some of the members of my adult class in Fine Arts which has [illegible] able to have few outings for some time — I used some of the reading this for such - which we have been copies + the class members read some stories + poems aloud — we were through at 9:30

2nd Session

Home to bed at 11:00

C-2-A-2 (95)

19 Apr - W

Apt Phys registered for both medications & treatments for my foot & saw them both
Wrote in my journal
Rita brot me a ltr from Patti Chesters which had no doubt come w/c passenger - she gave no particulars news of to say they were all waiting eagerly to come over
Had lunch
Then taught my adult class - There a new student who already has some ed - I reviewed the sounds we have had already - spent the second half of the period telling the class of recent polit. events in Mozambique
Had my shower
Worked on my journal again
Went for dinner at 5.30 - we had chicken (these were the ones I had killed early as they were failing & did have lost wt), greens, pineapple - Rice starch was served w/ this meal - I bel I heard I say on the P.A. system that we wanted more variety in the menus & in recent days we have had it
Had my foot treated - Wanda took care of me this time - on Lisa Layton's advice I spoke to Joyce Parks on the Guest ... being taken by Premarin, as Larry Schacht has never had the time to give me an appt. with - Joyce said she didn't see any reason why

(over)

C-2-A-2 (96)

I shd come to take it - she said she wd speak to the pharmacist

I was giving the news & having people in the pavilion look up the places mentioned on the maps

At about 7:30 I cancelled a mtng of my adult ptng class; however, there were several events proceeding at the same time: Steering Com., Counseling (Ann & her fmly were not mentioned), Invités, incl: a Russian short which I wanted everybody to see √ - several of my class members told me of their intention to attend one of the other activs & I was sure I wd not have any sizable mtg, so I told the few who were there that I was cancelling the class

11√ I had already told H.S. students he wanted a 1-page summary of the news from them - he now added that he wanted every other member to turn in one page - I felt very discouraged as I thot I might as well give up on my adult class!!

I watched the Russian short on "Red Square" - the next pict. was a Spencer Tracy gangster film, so I decided to go home

I rd African until I went to bed at 10:30

C-2-A-2 (97)

20 Apr - 44

After brkfst I decided not to go to treatm for my foot, as it seems to be getting better, and one has to wait so long at the Medical Off.

Did my washing - Esthers lent me 2 buckets & I used them at the hose-bib on the faucet at the end of our row 2 of cottages

Went in for lunch at 1:00 - Stopped in Christian's cottage to see Vernetta, as she had sent word she had a list, the news items which she has been writing up for posting - Bob is, however, on the road helping with inspections, & I did not see her

At lunch I met with the adult Ab. class - I asked them if they would appreciate using the entire period for studying news items, as I is requiring 3 pp on (news & the Russian movies from H.O. students & 2 pp from everyone else. They were in favor of this - I passed around 3 news items with the names, titles & page numbers printed with each, [illegible]

(over)

C-2-A-2(98)

the item - of course, most of them had a great deal of diffic understanding - Nancy Clay can't write at all - several have trble w/ their eyes, can't see to write & can't see what I put on the board

X I th my shower

started to dress & ate to my sisters & Lou Went to the central area to register for treatm of my foot at 4^or, hoping to get through early, since I had soc. Educ mtng at 6^30 & the rally aft. that - I had to wait a long time as usual - got a plate & ate dinner & waited again - then got that my name for some reason had been passed up - I had Sue Jarvis again to treat me & she was slow & clumsy - I did not get out of the clinic until 6^40

I had to put on socks & get my pillow so I went home

When I came back there were only about 15 mins of the class left - a lge no. of visitors, no doubt seeking help on their news events rpts, were present - I did not see either Dor Jackson or Jann Hurwich - Bob Christian was giving the news events II V Michaelson Brady I have seen several times since she was released from the

(cont) C-2-A-2(99)

20 Apr - Th - 2

"Isolation boy - her face looks very haggard & her eyes fearful - she seems drawn to me - she had spoken to me about attending my class - she has been put in the custody of Ruby Carroll, who brot her to my class - I don't know whether she benefited from it //

I went to the rally at 7:30

(cont from p. 4)

11:5 very limited - Anitra began to act normally tow. me, & both she + Ann started to borrow from me again

I went to bed at 1:45 //

11:6 is to prevent anyone from leaving the area & making contact w/ an enemy //

11:7 I has been having increasing trbl w/ high blood pressure, which increases at times of strain during meetings - he had told us in some detail of the final stroke suffered by Lenin, as it hist. might be repeated - I was for the first time upset to the thot that he may not live much longer + aware that he has purposely been attending to the possibil. //

20 Apr - Th - 3.
Rally

Lee Ingram called mtg to order + made announcements

Marie rptd firm announcement of ind. farmers who don't pick up their children on time on Sun - she does not want members to empathize w/ such members who have trble w/ sun - Don't spread shame in partic because she is not a hypochondriac

Notices will be given to households who have to clean up by next rally

Rev Moore sang

Agric rpts (Wayne Chisholm presiding)

Jim Wilson on beans, rice, sweet potatoes.

Eric Turner - cassava

Shirley Smith - garden - discs are finished spoiling in the field + guard. about where collards or okra - Miss Mohon will look at - Pat Gay rpts nematodes on cassava - Allene Tuthen objects to decision on not planting collards, was told to take it up in evening mtg

Danny Kutules - bananas - Leslie Wagner School why bananas in shed are allowed to rot - Eve Pugh says no waste, used for banana bread - green ones shd be fried, says Wayne Ch.

Shirley Fields - herbal tonic - Gene K. using sprayers - 40 gal/acre - can't get to use them? - possible using on cows worms in chickens - J. Wentworth to know

(over) C-2-A-2 (101)

Why chickens not de wormed ? - more than
but full of them now - cut their growth -
remedy is to paralyze the worms w/a -
drug - stops diet not reorder by they were
out - I. Sec must think more extensively
about feed supply which going to be short
all ov the world

Herbs (cont) - named some kinds they are
using

Peanuts - Ernst[5] Jeffrey[5]

Sorell; bricks - Jack Carson - have built
a kiln, are making & drying some bricks
now - sorell head diseased nuts; is pulling
plants

Hort. Insecticides - Betty Moore[3]

Hay making equipment - Ivy Mitchell -
need hay for rainy season - Ch thinks
we need hay we don't have, hard to get it

Flowers
11/3 Betty made mixture which kept flies
away & had effect on maggots but didn't kill
them - some other experiments tried on 11.

Demosthenes (Danny) Kutulas - safety prog.:
Starting ten 3 periods from each pers. daily -
5 mins safety inspection or scouting - safety
capt selected on each crew - all accidents
that need nurse's attention must have
written rpt - mtng. ton of all supervisors &
Pol. Enlightenm. classes

Follow-ups: Jiggery - John Harris -
sugary, rice sacks torn, stored wrong -

(cont) C-2-A-2 (102)

must be moved, platforms built - J. insists on moving food to Jonestown - Joyce T. says present warehouse won't hold it - space will be found - problem pigs eating their manure can be handled - mud on hoofs of horses, cows - will use pasture & foot bath - niggers destroyed by used oil - didn't have enough oil to finish.

Praises - for those who died on 18th
C. Dominique for beauty you told about -
J. on resurrections for suffers - don't mention others
Coordinators & learning, esp. Willie Sidney cleaned out eyesores

Jan doing good job w/Grover Cleveland, who is attended
Jamal Bates a lt - Irvin Perkins same - Irving
Wright up for stealing - she has num articles w/other
peoples' names - she clear from the stab then dismissed
Jennie Johnson - guest of lying about her glasses
to get out of prog for pre-retirees - says she has
no relationship - case dismissed

Ronny Bohrman in pre-ret prog - wants out
of prog - doesn't do what he's supposed to do -
he ate of few men in prog - he says Deane too
possessive w/child - Nancy will have a baby since this
Rumor that Elihu Dennis & Sharon Rushing have
are interested in each other - they say not true -
J says they play a little coquette game - he's tired of
people who play and don't def, esp. since
Sharon had to have attention

(over)

C-2-A-2 (103)

I gave his conclusions on the isolation bldg – he does not think it has served any purpose efe to isolate the wrong doer from the group – he has no evidence to indic. change of consciousness in the individ.

11½ I found that sev people had come to my class last night when they heard my announcement & been disappointed that I had cancelled it //

11¼ The case of a young man who had previously molested little boys & had recently been guilty of molesting 7 of our little boys in Jonestown was dealt with //

Security annc'd new rules requiring that the pres. of all Jonestown residents be verified 4 times a day, at rising time in the morning, at lunchtime × at close of wk, & at lights out – each living unit has a house – mother to whom each resident is accountable – the reason for these regulations ^ The mtng was dismissed at 12⁴⁵, & I was home at 1¹⁵ – Verne Connesaw, our house mother, discd w/us the enforcement of the rules on check-in

We had some discussion on cleaning up & beautifying our cottage & yard, for which Jerry Jr & Leading ✗ – Opposed to scrub the floor too – talking b/c each others' backs is to be avoided – that was no clear agreement about the responsibil of the other residents, as to some time beg. the arrival of guests at 5 or 5½

(Cont on p. 2)

21 Oct - F

This was an extremely hard day for me

We were on a 2 hrs late schedule, went straight through until 7 or 8 w/o lunch

I waited again a long time after 1st waiting for my first treatment - Magnolia finally realized I shd have priority as a leader of field workers + beg serious - I wkd on my grad while waiting but had difficulties because people are so concerned about their assigned news item paper that they sought all kinds of help: the writing itself, paper, pencils

For the second time someone stole the news items which had been typed up + posted on one of the dining room doors - when I left the area I went to Christian College to see whether I could get a copy or had a copy of the news which she types - she was not home but I saw her on the path - she told me they had a copy + was making more - I went to the old Depository + had the copy they had - making notes for use in my adult class - arrangements were made for paper to be obtained from the agric. dept.

A large no of people attended the adult reading class - I planned to spend, as yesterday, the whole hr on news events, but ended by teaching for 2 hrs - I had to

(over)

C-2-A-2 (105)

Get bks for people to write a, hand out paper & pencils, deal w/ pp problems such as those who have trbl w/ their eyes, & questions of all kinds - I efflnd sev ling news events & wrote short summaries on the board, hoping that they wd be put into people's own wds

Ruby brot Mikeleen Brady to participate & the U. C. on which Willie Malone is now a coordinator approved his sitting in on the class, but I am not sure how much either are benefitted

I scrubbed the cottage floor, having borrowed a bucket from Ruby Carroll's housekeeping unit - I used soap & then rinsed

Th a shower, washed my hair & put it up

Typed up my own paper to turn in & the polit. enlightenment class - as a teacher I may not have had to write one, but I wanted to - as required, I included as well as a page of news items w/ comments, a page on the Soviet movies & a page on what I want to do for the cause - in the latter I emphasized teaching Eng to yng & old, writing my own memoirs & other material, perh for sale & a few other actvs, & expressed a willingness to die for the cause shd it prove nec

(cont) C-2-A-2 (106)

21 Apr - F-2

Dinner was excellent - we had curried chicken w/ chicken necks + pork bones, rice, pumpkin as a veg, w/c roll - the meals are really much more varied

Went home + changed clothes, wearing the pants which Alida Thomas fixed for me

Don Jackson is in Georgetown so I had to conduct pol. enlightenment class alone - I collected the required papers very carefully - using a list of names + terms about the news events on the board, the class members discussed the wk's news - participation was excellent - At the end of the period on the P.C. system expressed disapproval that some had copied from others' papers (I hope he was not referring to the ones who copied what I had written), + so next week the teachers will give a written test in class - class was from 7:30 to 9:05

Went home, very tired - Aminta's attitude to me seems normal, Ann pays me no attention except to borrow my mirror

I was told at the end of the class that he had a dream that there was a rabbit's active tail - and once Elizabeth + that when he had a dream like this in the past it proved to come true

(over)

C-2-A-2 (107)

Verne told me that she didn't see me at dinner - time & had to report it - at bedtime secm. came to check on us - we have to be in bed at the Dispatch Off if we don't see our home - mother at the appt'd times

Verne told us she wd be awakened several times during the night by people checking in - Laura Johnston & Ann Edwards had seen shifts during the night

I went to bed at 11 PM & was awakened at 11 PM by Ann, who turned on the light & talked 11 PM & read my bk, African

22 Apr - 5

1 6

Capt Boyd waited a long time for my first treatm - Dale Parks took care of me & discussed the nature of the infection - he said it was a type of fungus different from the usual athletes foot, related to ringworm - a cons. no of our people have ringworm infections on dif. parts of their bodies - he said I should come for treatm. several more days, as the fungus is stubborn, tho the fungicide being used is "strong stuff"

I sent a w/a draft of my letter to my sisters & Lorraine, modifying & adding to the one I wrote previously

Went for lunch - we had peanut butter on fresh bread & a banana

I borrowed a broom from neighbors & swept the cottage out - the front porch was all muddy again

Washed my hair

Finished my draft ltr

11½ Took a bath in the big bag given me by Chuck Dickman, a real convenience for me to carry - the straps on my Dickman bag are getting very worn & I can't trust them because the other day, my impedimenta in the bag fell out & I had to take w/me my dispatch case, instead (worse)

Teeching, some times a th, water, comb + so on //

11 √ Slept so soundly that I did not awake until the alarm rang at 7:30 - I usually awaken Patty when I get up but this is too late for her - she nevertheless will not get up tho I called her twice //

At 3:00 I went to the clinic where I had an appointment w/ Shawnda Jackson to have my teeth cleaned - she had been very casual about the appointment + I did not expect her to be there + she wasn't - no one knew where she was - I waited until 4:15 - left her a note

2 X Went to dinner at 6:00 - I tried to check in at the Dispatch Office but they said I had to see Ellie Beaney who wasn't there - I saw her later in the dining pavilion

Went to the pavilion at 7:00 for the rally

11 3 √ John Harris said we run a dude ranch for old horses + cows - someone else added, "because we are known to be kind to animals" //

C-2-A-2 (110)

Dr. Walt

Kinard - Agric Min. lobbies us - developed agric. communes

22 Apr - S-2

Rally

P.E. broadcast of J - very serious - news + admonitions which had been developed.

I entered during this broadcast

Dif. people called to volunteer to give a point for the broadcast - must chose a news event

Brenda Parks - in resp. to a question from me she was having a hard time getting used to the head - she had always kept hers, apart from the other teenagers - J: under cybernetic planning all people w/ handicaps will be destroyed - both Brenda & Chris got instruc. in soc. criticism - more opts for volunteers - J. on anyone who tries to get away - try to steal a thing - will all die - Charles Marshall Good tribute & how our wants killed our people Thom tapes - Partch talked about castrating our child - thanked J. for bringing us over

I asked for questions - some examples: (1) SALT meetings, (2) what is apartheid? (3) Botswana, Namibia, & Zimbabwe relationships to Union of So. Africa & Ian Smith

Harvey Milk - says S.F. dead - no one will dare to protest anything since we left

Hugh Fortson - involved in self-appointed rep. the Te in Cosmo & Charles - didn't go - Gropius infiltrated another who introduced measures that made the Te look bad - J thot to insure

(over)

C-2-A-2(111)

learned what had happened – Fortson will have to ans. for this – he says have manoevered to get over winner

Lee Ingram on for sep survey w/ref to hims. + Sandy Ingram

Agric rpts – livestock – pigs over diarrhea – many improvements – warehouse reorganized – will start moving hogs – enquiry made as to why he doesn't pick up corn + pea pods for stock feed – Mary wants him to start making lists – woman asks why we feeding the cows as they don't give milk + he can't eat them – Marshall Ferris asks why we feeding horses when we can't ride them – 3 for first guest to farm analysts + second, we do use the horses sometimes

Rpt from radio: danger of invasion – Cuban troops going to be brot in to defend the border

Sylvester Fair says Holsteins won't survive here – mixture which will don't give enough milk to pay for feed – I wants farm analysts rpt – talk to Ext Depart who coming in

Poultry – Bob Gray – are demonstration chickens beginning incubator – 9 a chicken, cross btw Leghorn + Rd Red – enquiry as to [illegible] of chicken house – seems to be left off steering row list – Trish says steering can meet turn + put it where it belongs

Chris Talley – rpt on small animals – fr carpet bags do not drink water that has been sprayed – one pt cat w/c cattlemen

(cont) C-2-A-2 (112)

22 Agr - S - 3

Citrus – Gene Chaikin – some of the citrus is fruitless – guest of planting citrus along the red – they'll [illegible] – trees are fine, don't do as well as other – insects on the leaves
when we get enough rain – planting program
next couple of mos – lost some coffee in last
× hot spell – may be able to grow some coffee in here
Rpt on short course – more Kitsonish voice recog – rejected – thinks it's Josh Arnold – enemy may be on our territ – 9 orders moving secretly – J. orders food brot up to central area from
Richard Jensen says get orders in on time – w/ hog cattle being put on, he doesn't have time to deal w/ emergency orders
Russ Nelson – agronomy rpt
On chicken house – Fish says it is on the list but priority prob too low – Ray says he has cost figures & will get them in
Insecticides – Ernestine Bleri – shortage of volunteers – Many inquired whether gov't can – is putting time limit on sprayers – M. sent Mike Lind skd spraying + w/o much – he only sprayer w/c sprayer but they haven't done it – explanations for delay – Mary going down to tomorrow – Turn names into Lisa for med. portrait
Senior Gardens – Juliette Low, VI
Children's Gardens – Kirsten Simon, Wayne M. Catt (cover)
C42-A-2 (113)

Margy asks whether we can sell anything? - visitors in Sw. want to buy things - small garden used for seeds - might sell some lemons - bread or bakery goods will sell if sent to sweet

Suddenly shots from an automatic weapon rained in - people started to climb under benches & were told to keep down - the lights were put out - the children were remarkably good - others had to be admonished to stay down & keep still - I remained in charge for some time, giving orders & explaining what was happening - the kid he got down only because he was the leader, he wasn't frightened - the defense guys were on the invaders instantly & I announced soon that we "got one of them" - no one on our side was hurt - I remarked that the lights went out - there was some delay in getting out the light over Jo's head, & which he complained as it targeted him // the attackers were crazy as they came when the moon was full. Ozzy as they came when // Handling the visitors who are due tom = the doctor who was an asset & Dr. Pop & the "Pop smear", who is bringing costly medical supplies, & Lydia Kalderon mother, any others = was discussed - no one not allowed to talk w/them is to do so - do not try to give them any msgs //

C-2-A-2(114)

22 Apr - S-4

I left the pavilion to investigate the action - he wanted to find out if the man we had hit was alive, as he might give us valuable intel.

I drew my pillow down & put my head on it was fairly comfortable - an elderly woman next to me had to crouch, didn't have room to lie down - I was most worried about my clipboard - I found some of my papers. The shooting part started around 9:30 - I knew that we might be lying on the grid all night but the emergency ended in about an hr - flares were lit around the pavilion which I didn't understand, but learned they were a signal the danger was over - I got the man we hit was taken away by his companions - we didn't know whether he was injured or killed, but he didn't get up - the Egyptians were pissed on

Eventually I was heard & those who had tried to save themselves but neglected children, didn't follow instructions, and so on - the greatest number were [illegible] - I was told about these I was indignant & pissed them off & we unless they had a record of either

I am going to do my middle [illegible] when they get back this [illegible] home, and how it handle [illegible] of media disc - we will [illegible]

(over)

C-2-A-2(115)

hunting if we have a clerk

Other behavioral complaints were heard - many got on L.C. - praises were also given

If fully effected we wd be called back to the pavilion tom morn, if not reg'd to stay there all night - Versie did receive intimes that we were to have our clothes ready to put on

I dismissed the meeting at 2:30, giving us a 2hr delay in the morn, working through until 3:00, thus many wd have preferred to get up as usual at 6:00 & get off at 12:00

Some colleges got a demerit but ours passed muster

I went to bed at 3:00

11/6 Ser Dreg for a few mins at the Bk Depository - she was disturbed our times by people checking in w/ Versie & sd she was in a bed mood //

23 Apr - Su

No alert sounded during the night & I slept peacefully until 8 or

For brkfst we had sausage & biscuits w/ syrup - we usually have coffee on Su but today we had tea

Had my foot treated

Wrote in my journal

Cont'd w/ the Indian bags - the straps on the Indian one I bot at Cost Plus had become frayed - I corrected them w/ plastic taken from the other bag & reinforced the juncture w/ spots

Took my shower

The day was hot & muggy w/ no rain

Gave Rita the drapes of my tbl to my sisters & Lor - Rita told me she

Did on the Indian bag until dinner time

Went to dinner at 6 or but had to wait a half hr or so b4 service was started - I was beh Edith Cordell who, spkng of how much laundry she does, revealed that Mark still wets the bed - he is 4½ - she didn't seem to worry about emotional problems he may have

For dinner we had rice, okra, fishcake & a bun

I worked on the bag for an hr or so longer & finished it

Inez lent me her electric hair curler - my hair is getting longer w/ curl only at

(over) C-2-A-2 (117)

The ends + gets straggly tow the end of the wk - if I cut off the curl it will be worse - I am trying to find a way to keep it in order, as I don't get a new perm - anent

The book came in - bes. the visiting doctor + Yvette Mowbray's mother, Georgia Lacy + (Linton) bel 2 adopted child., Donna + Tony Briggs arrod - she had had a good deal of diffic in getting the child. here, but W/J's help finally succeeded

An entertainment prog was arrng'd for the guests, consisting of some of the pieces presented in Stev' Town - I stayed until almost the end - cake was handed out, this whs treat

I went home about 10^{or} - finished reading Introduction to Grecian Civilizations by John S. Jackson, w/an introduction + bibliographical notes by John Henrith Clarke - Inc. per pages of The Man who Cried I Am by John A. Williams.

~~Went to bed a little after 11^{or}~~

11 ↓ slept in her clothes last night, expecting an alert, as she didn't want to have to dress in a hurry 11

24 Feb - M

At 8:45 had a conversa. w/ Tom Hughes who w/Dick Tropp is back from Sen'town - Tom, ed seminar boring, didn't understat. duck's sp's well + content not impressive

Did my ford tractor quickly

Prepared + sorted notes for class; try to get all in order for starting h.s. grads + in handling age mx of people I expected to add dur d noon

Wrote yesterday's journal entry

We had visitors to the boys' cr pic were permitted to form lines for meals, until they were gone, - child. ret. lunch first as they had been waiting since 11 or had d plant sch d 12 or - subsequently, shows + slides to my adult class

Tues I expected a lge nr come in for discuss on news events, but sit. not unmanageable - distrib of papers, pencils, this d write on the time - black notes taken d 5 min + told them of 3 events, putting main details on board - they seemed very grateful

11 V Feb vote on whether d'shd start W/ issued reading packet - girls nr wanted time spent on news, as they are apprehensive about test in Ed. in Eighteen class #

Th my shower

(over) C-2-A-2(119)

Asserted to rev + take notes from Teaching as a Subversive Activity, so that I can turn the th in

Over the loudspkr came a call for a tchrs' mtng at 3rd – Dick Truitt gave us a rpt on the happenings in Geo'town regarding the acceptance of our pet into the Univ sys – We are subj to their requirems which are very precise – we have to follow the objectives adopted + present rpts as to how they are being implemented – our studs will take Univ tests – they will not pass into a new class now unless they are successful – attendance rules are strict – we have to keep careful records – our arrangem of classes will fit into Univ forms – la mtng w/studs was proposed + adopted

For their first class at 4th studs came to the pavilion + Dick explnd the new regs + answered questions – some of the tchrs, starting w/ Harriet, Shirley + Jenn, spoke, taking a hard line, which I think threatening, about indiscipline + lofty expectations for the future

The tchrs then met their second period classes – I personally moved a heavy bench w/the one opposing help so as to provide more seating – then I asked for help in moving another but no one heard me – the class was noisy + persisted in its disorder for fifteen +/- minutes – I complained about being given no

24 Apr - M-2

help + was told (a) I should have asked for help, + (b) when I did I didn't get loud enough - as getting pencils + paper distributed, and the class objectives found + explained them - class members gave news items

I forgot that there was to be another mtng of the teachers in 15 mins - so put my materials away + went to the bathroom - then and the dinner line was already long, partly because the menu was exceptional

We had as well as rice + okra, a big piece of pineapple + a small mango

I found the tchrs at last, not in the kitchen as almost was in the sch tent, but in the rice tent - the tchrs were burning in there

Taking my dinner plate w/me, the class lists + dish + then commenting on the attn of the class members - [illegible] mine were unruly, but that [illegible] was made by the tchrs who had escorted the students in the gen mtng - he tended to agree w/me

I did not see Verne, would be nice to know how to register my presence - the [illegible] will [illegible] Ellie Beam is there - it would [illegible] with no [illegible]

Picking my mate, [illegible] sch tent (- when I was [illegible]

(over) C-2-A-2 (121)

news, I annced my adult Lang. Arts class - in a few mins + people streamed in - I had to move ser. benches to take care of them - I suggested that because of the diffic of finding time for class mtngs, we adopt a prog of directed study or individ. instruc. to guide their rdng, that I wd give advice + help them find bks - they seemed to like the idea + I then introduced them to some of the available rsg. bks in the libr.: Fowler's Modern English Usage, Roget's Thesaurus, + Bartlett's Familiar Quotations - I had them look up single words in each + showed them how to use the bks - they responded enthusiastically + ser. expressed their enjoym. of the lesson - we stopped at 7:30 11 I had them take a spelling test of the four wds I had given them at the last mtng 11

At home I rd The Man Who Cried I Am

Went to bed at 11:05 - the cottage took a long while to settle down - then I was awakened at 4:30 by people checking in w/ Versie and/or the SAT patrol, didn't get back to sleep until there was further commotion at 5:00 + at 5:30 someone's alarm in the loft went off - I didn't get back to sleep

C-2-A-2 (122)

2-5 Cyp - T.

Had boys - did pers tasks

Had my feet treated - the toes doing well - nurse didn't put a bandage on, used a Gentle ointment on it

J has been indicating in his broadcasts that people who fail the test on news events will be assigned to attend my class - then they will be given another test & if they fail that, they will go to L.C. - of course I have no idea how many people wd be involved, what time of day the class wd be, nor what facils I wd have

Phyllis Chicken, who is coordinator of the med. dept., told me the dept wanted me to give a daily talk on current events - she apparently means on a going basis, not just for the extra. is quite ☹ I told her I wd come on the 2nd of this wk; any further plans I wd have to disc w/ Dick Tropp - the med people are mostly confined during their wkng day & wk long hrs, so they have little opp to hear the news

I wkd on my pink entry

Had lunch

A lge num of people attended the "news" class - Theresa King in the library last night had written on the bl'bds news items taken from J's broadcasts - I stopped by & tried to get her copy but found she had written them from notes she thot wd be undecipherable & didn't have

(over)

time to copy them from the boards then + knew the teachers wd erase them when classes started //

some of Teresa's news items were still on the board + the class members were copying them - in the time we had left, I explained a few more items + just details on the board

Th my shower

× Copied the ltr to my sisters, made one carbon - will copy it again w/another carbon

My first hr class beh avd well - we whd on news items

The second hr class was unruly - the trble seemed to be that they resented having me assigned as their teacher, Jann having been assigned in the first place + we got to wk on news items + their attit improved

I got my plate - the main dish was a pastry cornish w/a filling topped by a pineapple sauce

Jann + I bkfd for lunch, as were supposed to have a tchrs mtng w/him every day at 5-45 - we didn't find him - I mentioned the attit of my 2nd period class to Jann - told her they resented being assigned to me but that this was just an excuse - they are rebellious adolescents seeking an excuse to complain of adults - we agreed that switching classes had not whd well - Cathy + I went to the sch off + found Dick there - told him - was having trble with 2nd period class

Went to my college + chng'd clothes

C-2-A-2 (12F)

Sandra & Judith's mother(s) 25 Apr - T - 2 2, Four, or many sir

Attended the rally -
Masie
Testimony of Tommy Beckman
J: Re his mag on Konwol - konwol gives sin - tivity, sensitivity leads to commitm., commitm. is nec to achieve suc - Jerry Parks & Willie McClone - growth shown - [redacted] - Flint stuff, sneak listening - have people come in, source of [illegible] counterint lies - stood here & in town - Tuesday [illegible] his sons - she got the child. in [illegible] Child. were selected to [illegible] the news

J: We are having a [illegible] Trinidad w/ Gary rice & bean [illegible] cheaply - give you people a [illegible] explained, the selected durham [illegible] how important our sh[illegible] Mon Lacey the Harry Williams [illegible] Baptist Ch preaching - Good [illegible]

J's descrip of 7 days' war - visit his [illegible] got up legs in city when [illegible] in Oct - he was former [illegible] to see sons away in [illegible] pitch, must come keep [illegible]

Ricky x keeps silent while [illegible] fighting to since Kettle w/ [illegible] was attacked - [illegible] which the spec governmental [illegible] Ricky [illegible] states - the [illegible] suggestions or alternates [illegible] Burley - [illegible] commitment questioned - the [illegible]

(over) C-2-A-2 (125)

Michael Simon, who doesn't want to be there - I said he not going a l.c. - just ed on thinking about many others who know every piece of music but don't have a single idea in yr head about socialism or any news - how will you support the cause when I am gone? & you people who like this music are just like the religious folk you make jeers of

I talked on expectations of studs & teachers - send students prepared for, test attit. esp. Marcus Anderson - if studs don't do well on exams, they will have to attend Pt. Kaituma Sch.

Agric affs - Demosthenes Kutubes on Bananas

Region - Guy Mitchell needs + gets extra help for cleaning it up for visitors

I says give high priority to guest house, perh also a hotel

Peanuts - head of Burnham Point coming in town - he doing well in peanuts

I wants high priority to be given to swap + get water & beach through

Garden - Shirley Smith Shirley Fields

Herbal garden - I mentioned senna tea as a laxative - I mentioned Wing beans which could save world from starvation - papaw has many uses besides food: hypertension laxative, contraceptive - purslane has higher count of iron than any other veg. than parsley

Sorrel + bricks - Jack Barton

Cassava -

Land construction - Mike Trotman

Natural insecticides - Becky Flowers

Fish - Jas. Wilson - chief. are putting up cutlass beans on the college grnd + fields - shd be warned they shd not be eaten raw -

(cont)

C-2-A-2 (126)

Cont'd's remarks on
Kibbutz premises, &c. 25 Cyr. T-5

Child asked a question as to citrus fruit [illegible]
taken by boys - Chairman explains cost prog. [illegible]
not entirely to Jr. activity - Jr. emphasizes imp. of
conserving child's quest, giving him [illegible]
w/logic

Various Sect. [illegible] mimeod [illegible]
heads, repairs - now [illegible] the x-ray
Group - to be put [illegible] [illegible] two
[illegible] the camera security, suggest the
metal [illegible] construc[illegible], [illegible]
home, we all get [illegible] assembly Tax [illegible]
[illegible] to the boys - Jr explains [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
and to the mo[illegible] of the [illegible]
[illegible] on hill on [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] says the [illegible] child has [illegible]
[illegible]

X Tractors - Pres. Bldg

X discussion with Tractor [illegible] made the
wheel [illegible] maintained that the [illegible]
the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[

J says he was warned S night - he won't be bound, doesn't bel in elettion, he will not go this time to Ber town - J says he doesn't bel in indispensability, the moment you give grant to elettion go God damned org goes to hell - Jerry goes to L.C.

Robert Johnson blessed Isaac Edwards, child who was healed by J, about head injury - J furious, had to be restrained from attacking Robert - this only second warning - he Ruby 6

1/13 J very distressed because she wasn't referred to doctor or practitioner i Dec - dec Smith should have done this //

11/6 Carroll's son - J says because of his low blood sugar, his Dyge is triggered by teasing about color, defects, patterns of speech - Tom Jr. says Robert has repeatedly tormented people //

Peter Witherspoon will be returned to the classroom as he is a good teacher - he will 7

I aroused to pray again when record on Mrs - Mell Johnson, was inaccurate & no one would take the blame - "Another thing I can't stand is that no one can tell the truth & I hope you do as well when you're interrogated" // record sent for - turned out he lied

Sue Jarvis - worries too much about her food - she cheats at food servs - took sugar & milk from nurses' offices

William Ellis man gets home from back

Barbara Walker - apparently had Title 1/2 man - sent back to be used role w/ Ts mrs

(cont) C-2-A-2 (128)

25 Apr. T-4.

11 Willie, as we were informed earlier on the p.a. system, had told Tony Linton's intention to get a gun & shoot Steven Jones - Willie tho he had made a vow never to "rat" on any body had decided loyalty to the grp transcended a pers. vow & as it turned out, Tony, who is an adopted son of Georgia Lacey, meant no harm & was forgiven by Steve 11

11 I reprimanded her 11

11 5 At one pt I observed a lack of enthus when he emphasized willingness to kill enemies & one woman had told him she wasn't raised that way - I said when Tim Steven conspired to murder Chris Lewis and injected gr mother w/ cancer, anyone who would not be willing to kill them does not deserve the name of socialist 11

11 7 not even be alone w/ a child - we as socialists bel in redemption - his rehabilita - tion may take a long time 11

The mtng ended at about 12 15
I went to bed about 1 or

C-2-A-2 (129)

26 Apr - W

Rising time & bkfst were [illegible]
Hand my [illegible] for treatment
Had an [illegible] but did not finish
yest's entry to copy again
Started [illegible] the [illegible] to my sister
Took my shower
Had 50 adults in my room for class
Today because many [illegible] to [illegible]
for the test - I showed how the dif
clys in Civics & in Sr. Amer. hist
up in opposing categories as free, mostly
socialist & capitalist or fascist - then I
spoke of the prin. events in the news
pertaining to these clys
Could talk on the [illegible] to my sisters
In my first period class [illegible]
back from Lic & he was [illegible]
The period opened w/ discussion - I [illegible]
had drawn & written [illegible]
[illegible] and relating to the class members -
I used the categories mentioned in
discussing world news events
The 2nd period [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[

89-4236-2018

Dick distrib'd sketches to them - I didn't finish my CIA effers
ate my dinner
I was putting great emphasis on news broadcasts - he has been mentioning that those who fail the test will have to attend my class & if they fail a second test - then will be put on L.C. - I saw Dick Tropp & turned over my class attendance to him - went to the college & checked in w/Verne
There was a women's mtg at 7:45 - it was good to hear from her, at which Steering Com was elected - Harriet Tropp gave a talk on women's role in the discovery (she called it "revolution") of agric. - I then came in & demanded a hearing & action on the "bitches" who had disrupted his leadership so that he did not have a single BL male he could send to S.F. - "ya know women will not follow a woman, you know you won't" - he withdrew - Eva Jones got on the floor, & w/Nancy made vehement accusations against women who had led Johnny Jones on to think he was a romantic hero, to neglect his Te X duties & his child. - two of those named were Yvonne Hayden &

(cont) C-2-A-2 (131) -

(01) S-A-L-

26 Apr - W-2

Stephanie Chagon - Johnny seems to have had no serious int. in any of them but his relationship w/ Arad seems at an end - two girls resented the attention shown by the other women to her children, when they did not even care for their own child - Karen expressed [illegible] affection for [illegible] Yvette Kilstrom, who is Jimmy's friend - someone had told Yvette to stay away from Yvette; likewise, [illegible] made a play for Tim Jones - it was remarked that women liked to get attention from James Boys - [illegible] questioned about women, inside w/ Hilton in his office - a picture of [illegible] apparently cutting out [illegible] Subject was [illegible] S.F. - Karen among others demanded women vote, voted in on another women's meeting - said next time happened there would be a [illegible] effected.

[illegible]

[illegible] C-2-A-2 (132)

it would not be given at that hour - I walked down to the dining area w/ Mary Castillo & saw that the news items typed up by Vernette Christein were posted - it was too dark to read them, but I intended to do it them in the morn.

Had a very few minutes by going to bed - Jones very tired

C-2-A-2 (133)

Dr. DeCosta 27 Apr – Th Julius Evans

Had a very difficult day

Apt stopped for my post treatm – Dale Parks told me I didn't need to ret. – the blister is healed & the itching has stopped.

Intended to copy the news from the wall but it had been taken away, no doubt stolen for someones pers advt – numerous people were handicapped w/ –

I didn't get any writing done in my ltrs – made corrections on my ltr to my sisters & Lon, addrs'd envelopes

Went for lunch

Had the adult class – a huge no of people came seeking help for tom's test – the test had been orig planned for F but because the dentist is coming, the test had to be taken tom

I hoped to type up a few cc's of news events to distrib in such a way as to benefit the most people pos, & got a couple of pieces of carbon paper from Joyce Tourtelot –

As soon as a heavy rain was over, 5th a shower

Rushed to the train Off when I had been asked at 2 or to give an hrs talk on the news – the bldg is still being repaired & rearranged so the Sept mental mtng was held in the dining pavilion – it was very hard to talk w/hammering going on & at the same time a heavy rain fell – I pointed out the chief areas of conflict betw the capitalist & communist forces & reviewed the main events which had happened the past wk or so – the 11 o'clock, other grps were talking and well

(over) C-2-A-2 (134)

response to my talk was good but not as enthusiastic as the adult class

I prepared for my 4th classes - I had hoped to do some typing on the news events but didn't get time + Shaunda James (Oliver) asked if she could use my t.w. so I let her use it in the cottage

My first period behaved satisfactorily exc for Billy Jones who had to be individualistic - I acted on the news events

The second period class was again obstreperous - I started on the news at their request because of the test tom - I was writing items on the board + going into the background when they saw Jason lecturing on the news + deserted me for her

The high sch classes have their daily soc class at 5:30 + as they gathered for that, I saw Stephanie pummeling her bro, Billy on a table - I told them it was very undignified - I asked them if it would not be bad if a Supervisor offic. walked in at this moment, saying to Billy that he behaved as if he owned the place

I got my dinner

We had tchrs mtng + discussed problems incl. mine w/Steph + Billie - Dick called in Steph to speak to her, possibly because she is a teaching asst, - she shed some light on my class's attit. - she sd Jann gave the

(cont'd)

news faster than I did - she indicated the students resented having me for a teacher after they had been scheduled to have James
I went home & made preps for the meeting of the ave teens in the Jr. H. tent at 7 or - w/ Bob Christein as ch'man. Questions were dreamed for the test on the news - they are to be turned over to J for any revisions he cares to make - it will mirror a good deal of turnout we suggested 15 questions for those under 65 and 15 for those over 65 - we finished just before 8 o'clock when the scientist things were to start

I dictated the questions, giving them from the two categories alternately & the Cases of Tech's questions but varied them, slightly & gave explanations that made them easier - however he ran them rather fast - people cd answer questions from both categories & gain extra credit - their answers to the monitors who wrote them down, but cd hear late the cd not type (w/ the nat who received help - I with the questions with [illegible] left) was through with the questions [illegible] to ans. num. inquiries about specific questions

(over) C-2-A-2 (136)

[redacted]

[redacted]

Both the tests over a Christian in the
pavilion – there I and Willie Thalone who
had not been able to write the answers
nor find anyone willing to do it for
him – he could either take the test tom
w/those who had been working ten or
12 mo to do it – altho I was very
tired and doubtful how much Willie
knew, I consented to do it – I find that
he did know a surprising amt & under-
stood some events very well!

Went home about 10 00 walking w/ Lisa
Rd for a few mins – a conversn w/ Peg &
Laura interrupted me
Went to bed at 11 30

C2-A-2 (137)

Met my adult class at noon - c
Age no came

Washed my hair

In the first hr class I gave a spelling & vocab. lesson from an eighth grade spelling text - Willie also will on the meaning of wds

The ~~little~~ of the 2nd hr class was not good when they entered - the noise of the band rehearsing for Georgetown appearances made speaking & hearing extremely diffic. - I decided to ~~put~~ the terms used in Intel. on the board - some of the studs questioned why they were learning these - I remember particularly an almost hostile tone of Donna Bonts & Anita Greene - the gen feeling was not cooperative; others kept silent, but I did worried - I decided to abandon the CIA topic - gave the class an assignment from the spelling list used in the former class - they constituted to this

Ate my dinner

The ~~Ethics~~ met w/ Dick Tripp - after determ. who was to get praises or reprimands, I told Tripp that I had had trouble w/ the second period class, that I thot basically they were upset by being made to feel as second class citizens when we decided to switch classes - he decided to go into the class & find out what was wrong - he said I'd go into this class

(cont) C-2-A-2 (138)

28 April - F-2

Kelly

Opened w/ prayer
Legal pds
Richards - Becky Flowers on the
school site, moved into center seed, while
was empty, then the seeds moved in.
Small animals: Chris Tidey - female duck
laying eggs - have a baby mutant
Livestock - Guy Mitchell - 16 cows are bred - 2 have pregnant heifers - [illegible] have
w/cattle to pasture feed
Chickens - Tommy Keeton - 18 [illegible] - 700
chicks and 8 wks old - 3 chicken houses - 2 who
own farmers - 3. Contracted - [illegible]
poop factory has begun production - [illegible]
cage layer catching in, would relieve our
birds as [illegible] has to buy poop abroad - have
to mess produce poop Ernestine Blair
Insecticide control - 2 new people working
Today - needs applications for 8" sprayers
Agronomist - Russ Hall - Barnett -
15 acres planted 20 acres [illegible] - 2 ton
lbs per acre - [illegible]
3 acres at least 8 [illegible]
broad little mix [illegible]
4 - 500 [illegible]
acre. - [illegible]
source of protein [illegible]
ordered - 40 barrels $34,000 [illegible]
letter - 20,000 lbs - [illegible]
30,000 lbs - shelled 20,000 lbs - [illegible]
(over)

(This section originally skipped in general terms)

C-2-A-2 (139)

11 barrels - each 500 - 1,625 - $32,500 for 1000 lbs - $65, 000 worth of peanut butter - Mike Tourbelle asks aid for growing peanuts - 70 lbs of peanuts per acre for seed - 4 of peanuts - $2.00 - $140 per acre for seed - x 30 acres - $4200 - $60,000 - fertilizer - $250 per acre for new ground $8400 - $52,400 - disc developed that top yield has never been reached on any of the crops - may get only $700

Pirates asked for a mechanic in Sangre Grande town, a van mechanic - dry season planting in rows + beds in wet weather - other costs - triple super phosphate - $105 an acre - $3,150 - $46,650 - 2 or 3 crops can be in bed - fuel - 3 hrs - what an acre - $1.47 a gallon - $3.00 an acre $90.

Boat. 300 tons - 12X our present load 30 tons - we can take rice to Trinidad - can by T. and which is cheap + sell it in Guy.

Disc on liberated bros + sisters to sail on boat $45,560 -

W/insecticide - $121,890

Acres for planting crops - 500 acres cleared - 140-150 acres - 230 acres planted - help can be secured in peanuts - 484,000 - time $479,000 - drums - Charlie Tourbelle says we might make more money selling unshelled peanuts - $2.00 a lb mentioned

Chicken makes a pt about drying cost - our dryer is not effective - Charles T. says manufacturer does not recommend using with wood - the dryer, according to Chris Lamont + others, has parts scattered and in several diff. places - he will take a crew + locate the parts - J says

(Cont'd)

C-2-A-2 (140)

we must see that someone coordinates all machinery. Where it is stored & moved - who shd be resp - every day must be checked with beg any thing is moved - protecting the dryer from weather discussed - price steps -

Peanuts shelled accord. to C.T. will bring more at $2.00 a lb - we prob. have estimated too high a price - suggest $1.75 a lb

If you go into Georgetown w/tons of peanuts price will be depressed is a comment from [illegible] Gray [illegible] - Dr. Katulas

Gardens - Shirley Smith - have to expand our garden because family has grown - I requested ✓

Agronomy & compost - Russ Proctor

Like Shirley, Ross says his [illegible], as did Shirley Fields, herbal gardens.

In the Tombstone, land construction, says that site is ready for construction of one room house

Also sung: Barbara Simon, gifted sleeping on night duty at Dorm 1 - l.c.

Lorette Stubers gifted talked about women's suffrage - children reenacted her in song

Marcia Simon - dyed w/being sloppy in college - Edith Cordell sings for her defense

People who were late to workout up - all sang - one said she had sunburn in the crotch & the Camerons gathered crowd

People on l.c. were asked to write their wishes - one from ate a biscuit - hair was on the food - all cooperated - was

(over)

released for b.c.

Mtg ended late but we voted to have a normal sched tom

11 V. bet to sing her spt which she did, setting a precedent for all who followed, incl. J, who sang his comments, & all who were later just on the floor

C-2-A-2(142)

19 Apr -5

Did my laundry - had a difficult time finding a bucket & also that was no space to hang any clothes on the line in back of the cottage & had to go over & find empty spots on the lines in the area of the toilets

Had an my girl

The notes in the news

Tropp issued a call for Eng tchrs to meet at 3 pm - he had plans for good writers among jr & snr h. studs to write essays on the Sov. documentary films we have been seeing - the tchrs are to correct & edit them & as being rewritten, the essays are to be sent to the Sov. Emb. as a public relations gesture & also to help in securing more Sov films, incl. full-length feature films - a list of names was prepared & requested to meet w/us tom at 9 to 1 pm - jr high studs have already written such papers - Jean & others had 11 to view the films & drop their papers // reservations on the, and by time all this was require

Had Mtn Quiet

At 7 pm we met in the rec tent w/the

(over)

students who had been selected - Jones did not come - The plan was explained to the studs - we saw some Sov films, one I had not viewed previously on progress in the Sov Union, which showed new generations

The community was waiting for a rally to start with the arrival of guests from Georgetown - the dentist, Dr Costa, came w/ members of his family - they were fed dinner

I went to bed + slept from 11 PM to 1 AM

At that time we were awakened to attend the rally

Benches were moved into the pavilion - the mtng had to be conducted w/o a lt ~~of~~ as the doctor was in the Radio Rm

I gave a descrip. of 2 beatings ; Cassan ; Dr Costas' wife had a heart attack + is ill now

I explained the reason for the late mtng - it has proved valuable to confront people right away on arrival - Hugh Jordan arrived late - was put on the floor - he was asked about accepting the petition presented by our enemies on the steps of the To - Hugh described the circumstances - Hugh was also requested to talk about his

(cont) C-2-A-2 (144)

29 Apr - 5 - 2

not attending the mtngs of the Comm of Churches, his sexual involvement w/ another woman while his wife Rhonda was in Jonestown - his behavior made it nec to pull them out of SF living I w/ not be mins in SF

The mtng ended about 3 or

30 Apr - Sw

We had a late day - got up at 8 or + 9 or

Bkfst consisted of rice w/ gravy, sweet potatoes + 2 frosted doughnuts, tea - Bea Oard told me there wd be no coffee for several mos.

Teresa had put some radio items up on the chalkboards in the library + a no of people were copying them - I made notes for myself listened to Jo's broadcast in the morn. + made more notes

Expected a call from Trapp for the Eng techrs to rd the themes written by the jr + sr high sch studs on the Sw. films but didn't hear from him

I whiled today on resumes of people w/ college and/or teaching exper - I have to try diff. metes from advice given to me by Elena Johnson which proved time - consuming - typed it + Charkins which easier

Two or three times rain fell today
1 th a shower

Went to the central area to see whether I'd find Trapp but saw no sign of him

Meals were arrngd in the pavilion for the dentist, Dr. De Costa, + his family, h'self + other conferees - I learned from Harriet the guests were going to the pigging - Passed J Rice on the path to the Rector Rm where he was talking to De Costa + was introduced - he has been very kind + helpful + lent his car for our use in Dededo

At dinner, as usual when we have

(over) C-2-A-2 (146)

guests, we didn't form lines, but were asked to sit down. — Sabita Bourdanaye & other women served us — we had rice w/stewed chicken & gravy, sweet pots, & a tossed green salad w/ lettuce (the first I have had here) — I had brot my raincoat w/me as it did like more rain & I left it somewhere — went back to lk for it but didn't find it

Walked around the garden for exercise thing & vegs we have — saw some cutters beans & eggplant which did perticularly good — in the field through which I take a short cut to the central and some string beans are growing high on stakes

Rest'd at the college — Inez was asleep & no one else was there — I rd Man Cried — then tried to take a nap too but didn't get to sleep — we were waiting for the guests to finish their dinner, expecting the usual Sunday eve. entertainment to begin, but we heard nothing

At about 6:30 Inez went up to the pavilion — I followed shortly, hoping to get my treat — we were promised peanut butter candy — & go home again

Two films on dental care brought by the dentists were shown — one was an American film, the other made in Jamaica, both promoting Colgate-Palmolive products — I was selling by Boyce Rofes — we didn't see that candy was being passed out in the back —

(Duff Smith)

(cont'd)

C-2-A-2 (147)

30 Gpr - Su - 2

I suspect no announcement was made because it might seem strange to the dentist that we give candy to the child, after showing films which emphasized the harmful effects of sweets on the teeth

Kaye & I sat through the film, Airport, w/ Burt Lancaster - it was very long - Helen Hayes had an amusing small role

I went down to the bakery w/ Kaye to see whether we cd get our candy - they didn't have any left out - Kaye who ran the kitchen nights - she told me the young men in sewn take up pins selling extra food, at night from the kitchen & Pancho (Harry) Johnston is the worst & he has at least - I suspect this may be true

I was home at 1 4/5

C-2-A-2 (148)

May 1978

1 May – M – ✓
2 " – T – ✓
3 " – W – ✓
4 " – Th – ✓
5 " – F – ✓
6 " – S – ✓
7 " – Su – ✓
8 " – M – ✓
9 " – T – ✓
10 " – W – ✓
11 " – Th – ✓
12 " – F – ✓
13 " – S – ✓
14 " – Su – ✓
15 " – M – ✓
16 " – T – ✓
17 " – W – ✓
18 " – Th – ✓
19 " – F – ✓
20 " – S – ✓
21 " – Su – ✓
22 " – M – ✓
23 " – T – ✓
24 " – W – ✓
25 " – Th – ✓
26 " – F – ✓
27 " – S – ✓
28 " – Su – ✓
29 " – M – ✓
30 " – T – ✓
31 " – W – ✓

C-2-A-3 (1)

Eng - M

Last night I went to the pub up + copied news from lists prepared for tchrs by Ben Orsot - they had told me about them

Had a little on my mind - I had gotten beh the last few days - I am not up to date yet

Had lunch

Met w/the adult class, a lge grp concerned w/passing the second news events test + many fare afraid they failed the last one - I tried to show them the line - up of socialist vs. capitalist - fascist countries in Africa + So. + Central Amer.

Then a shower

Prepared for my afternoon class (I expected to observe Shirley in class she shares w/Tripp) - I was concerned about the talk Tripp was to have w/the Interm. class + what decisions wd be made about my teaching relationship w/ class members + so on

The first period I spent on news events + the Billy Joel write up + the board items given by the others - some participated + others had other bks or stored recently but did not give any trble

I had not thot of the class switch each wk btwn Jason + me - Tripp told me

(over) C-2-A-3 (2)

to the Dr. Adv. class - he + Jann
counselled the inter-grp - I gave the
adv's of the Children and Soc/psych align -
ment to the world - attention was good -

For my dinner - Jann, Dick + I met
in the old tent - I got the usual yoks
from Jann + me - then Jann suggested the
results of the session w/ the Interment, grp to
give me + she started - the way I presented
material came in for some criticism - my
impatience was mentioned - they back brot up
to my determ the episode involving moving the
benches - however, criticism seems to have
been muted - I'm frowned on Jann's using
mass class as much as so much discussing the
the soc + polit events of the world, cd + shd
be the basis for teaching many skills - he also
was quite open to reflective in our class
procedures.

I went to the bakery to get my treats,
peanut butter fudge

Went home - ate a few mins + ate
my candy

Went to the womens mtng at 8:00
(cont)

C-2-A-3 (3)

Eng - M

After school I went to the pub off + copied news from Brit to prepare for tchg by Ben Arnot - Peg had told me about them

Had a little on my mind - I had gotten beh the last few days - I am not up to date yet

Had lunch

Met w/ the adult class, a lge grp concerned w/ passing the second news events test - many fare agnst they failed the last one - I tried to show them the line - up of socialist vs. capitalist - fascist countries in Africa + So. + Central Amer.

- Then a shower

Prepared for my afternoon class (I expected to observe Shirley in class she shares w/ Tripp) - I was concerned about the talk Tripp was to have w/ the Intern. class + what decisions wd be made about my teaching relationship w/ class members + so on)

The first period I spent on news events + Bob Billy Jones wrote at the board items given by the others - some participated - others had other bks or stored recently but did not give any trble

I had not that of the class switch each wk btwn Jann + me - Tripp told me

(over) C-2-A-3 (2)

1 May — M —

Women's Writing

Marcie pointed out that some younger people were sitting while older people were standing — names were taken of those who are willing to spend a time w/a child — supervisors & parents who needed some help w/child in their care were asked to raise their hands

Ellen Klingman chgd w/neglecting Appr when she was supposed to be w/her — Ellen says she's reading a lot now on relating to child. — much instances of Ellen's neglecting April — Ellen was evasive — Marcie insisted that Ellen pick her up on time or get someone to do it for her — Carolyn Lowman says Ellen's boys need her attention too — Kim Dye will pick up April when nec — Ellen is to help w/Preschool at Ches [Tabb] pick work

Jo Ann (another) neglecting Richard, doesn't pick him up on time (this week) and in front of him that she didn't have time to take care of him — Marcie pd some mothers give child care responsibilities & older child. — Barbie asked her if she wanted to keep Richard — if not someone else would take him & give him the love he needs — Marcie Simon on floor — she has to care what a long time & her child pd [illegible] — she still not picking her up — Camille the child — Marcie says they're [illegible] through this boy — talking about her delinquents one specific fault

Comments on people on flr last time — Vernetta wanted to know if Judy had stopped [illegible] by Joe Wilson's college — Judy says Jackson will & send for her — Joe can have the Jacuzzi —

(over)

C-2-A-3(4)

BILL OF LADING

Crate #17
p.5

FROM: Peoples Temple
1859 Geary Blvd.
San Francisco, California 94115
(415) 922-6418

TO: Peoples Temple Agricultural Mission
Port Kaituma / N.W.R.
GUYANA, South America

2 6" x 1" Parallels
1 12" Adjustable wrench
1 4 x 4 Checking block
3 Drill chucks and keys (#2 and #3 and #4)
2 Pairs rubber knee boots
1 Raincoat, hat and trousers
3 51/64 Taper shank drill
2 8" [illegible]

1 May - M-3

Trouble
Woman treated badly by Ronnie Sines -
Conflict there between Ronnie - the accused
Perjury or ~~spying~~ another - decision they have -
~~it~~ to be objective as long as he's treating her
right - not commented on Tampax by Stephanie
- Sanitary napkins - 2 types displayed - have to
be washed - long thin ones look to be more
sanitary

Those that have been on the floor in previous
writings were asked to come up + make statements,
telling how they feel now

IV Diane Harris provided - Having the apprehension part

Got home at 10 or after the entry
Ed. Man Cried until I went to bed
at 11 or

11½ Janet Lenin (Tupper) on the way home
from the piggery collapsed from what may
have been heat exhaustion - Mary Stotler -
Brown + others carried her but first aid
had been successful in bringing
her in in time - the tractor happened
to come by, Turned around, + the Lin to
the hospital - she is going to be all
right //

C-2-A-3 (6)

2 May - T

After bkfst went over the news items in the sch of

Made plans for my classes, trying in each case to have a really organized approach

Wrote a little in my jrnl

Went to lunch

After we attended my adult class: & my plan went smoothly

Gen the p. a system spoke extremely seriously about everyone's effort + attit in order to build up our Communal - he also spoke bitterly about the crimes of our enemies - He alluded to his own hlth = high blood pressure & low blood sugar = as he has been doing often

When I got to the college, Henri Buford, just getting up, inquired what I had, &, & specifically about his own condition - I did not believe that he had had any different emphasis than big, but I did not that he was worried.

Visitors were expected today + pp provisions made, but heavy rain fell, & the visitors didn't come

After my shower, I wkd on my jrnl Using my lesson plans wkd very effectively w/ the first period grp & per

(over) (1-2-0-3 (7)

showed an increase in understanding world events, particularly Willie - I told ↓↑

In the second period class, I had fairly good luck, was able to get further w/the same notes than w/the adults or the remedial grp, as a basis for an essay to be written tom - some were talkative though - I was on the p.a. system the entire time, & the ones do not have to pay attention, it is hard to make out exactly heard over his voice - I unexpectedly announced a rally for tom

I spoke on my classes to Trupp, recommended praises for them
↓↑ them I was pleased w/them & would recommend them for praises //

I had started to read an acct of a man who had been in a Chilean Concentration camp after Allende's overthrow - he ↓ several chapters while I ~~the dinner & went home~~ to change clothes for the rally

The rally was at 7:15 - the tape I had just made was played again while all were to listen & pass a test on it

2-M 2-May-T-2 2hr 45 min.
Kelly on Chile

I had set up a tape pr. of a spkr. from a former pol. prisoner Caravan on Chile when Allende was overthrown - he had it played again at the beginning of the rally told us we would have to write out the notes - spkr was he had sent songs by Victor Jara played - Peter Hotherspoon translated them

I spoke of gaining sensitivity & knowl. - his condition - grow up! - yet to go w/them - rejected etc / - 2. help him to be normal; learn - combat ignorance - behav. problems - Jerry Brady: someone real for him? - ans: possibly but most don't have that sensitivity - show suffic. feeling

The worst thing that cd happen to me wd be to see my interest come to an end

Conspiracy - prob both there - we have some evidence of the killing Chris Lewis - names given last night. Then in

3 "T. child who doesn't know anything "You people like you are killing me" - Then blown resp. for my death - Robert says she combs her hair in class never listens - Nancy says deal w/all students who don't pay attention in class - I interrupted w/her - puts her on L.C.

J: People not taking enough respon. - running the place - mentions Steering Com.

J: ought to deal severely w/those who cause trouble any place - in classrms, everywhere - put them in jail, not therapy

Henry Warren thinks all shd have respons. for learning - J says he does better w/o sight

(cont) C-2-A-3 (9)

BILL OF LADING

Crate #34

p. 1

FROM: Peoples Temple
1859 Geary Blvd,
San Francisco, California 94115
(415) 922-6418

TO: Peoples Temple Agricultural Mission
Port Kaituma/ N.W.3.
GUYANA, South America

Garden tools

3 Long handles shovels, 16'

2 Long handle leg hooks, 16'

1 8' Tow chain

4 Axes without handles

1 25' Garden hose

1 Hatio

3 Garden hoes

visuals - secretin tumors 2 hrs - T-3 pancreatic 55
Athens energy w/ it
Thessaloniki - go back to Ec. & draw yearly 40
News - taking it down from the board - Is
some damned Belfast person depriving others
of right to learn & close methods of learning
news
Medical gain from restr - J reads it - prognosis
better
Teresa suggests playing tape at 11 or in library - J.
agrees
Type of analysts using - Tish Leroy - ones
labor costs $5.50 an hr - hand costs can be
used costs of by machines - intensive farming
Libia week Jan-Sat. today - Chris now sh-
rounded by pro-Sov nations & turmoil in Iran &
Pakistan Iran surrounded as Iraq is pro-Sov. -
world war threatens
Steve - emphasis on avoiding using chain
saw - use cross-cut saw Guys get "pissed
off" - crew on floor - Lee Jiglets learns & get
any one giving any shit - we're just giving
advice from
Livestock & poultry - Shenvanne Solomon
Chickens doing well & need someone to plant trees -
piggery needs more people
Nursery & orchards - King trees doing well -
citrus losses from Rustic ants - lost coffee trees
in the heat - doing better w/ rain & those in
shade - planting tree fruit orchard - compost
relates to intensive farming - our soil lacks
organic matter or humus - peas or beans
plowed under - plow under weeds - veg. eating
lead out of produce - laying sludge & plowing
under - mulch wh - best most effic. uses to

(over C-2-A-3 (11)

16.6.49

to compost, will mix veg. matter w/animal manure - 4 tons per acre per yr - compost sheds needed for fields - profit of who's going to construct them? - Charles suggests one construction pers w/agric crew involved - maggot control discid plan

Lorrell, soap, brick - Barron is burning bricks, which has to be done night + day - Ethel is making soap, has samples to show guests, is ready to start produce.

Agric. produce - great pumpkins over sweet potatoes stored under cloth + covered to apts. nothing - then guest of how to use them - Kitchen crew says they had eaten them but didn't know they were there - much grumbling in and.. for some reason

Peanuts - Ernest Jeffreys - need shed to dry peanuts - Tom Stubbs suggests a plan for drying shed

Plantains - Demosthenes Kutulas

Gardens

Cultivation of land - Philip Okeley - thinks we should start horse ploughing - Johnny thinks we shd do something for our horses - Wande Sweeney says Ben Lowe thinks will have to make our own plows - J says hand plows used in help the unemployed - get in touch w/Korean Embassy

Michaeleen Brady - insolent attit. - hostile when has to do phys. wk - J sends her to Prof

(Cont)

C2-A3(12)

2 May - T-1

Pt's Rose - Pt had begun treated
Ufn antibiotics, was back to the old third
Ring Bargeman - neglect of pt - Jaundice
Nurses ask good work for him & pt. - J feels
he is sick
J - The boy takes no supervision time now -
sts just quiet for rest & attention
11 V of his own physical cond. J sd his
blood pressure is dangerously high -
his sclera & eyes are alarming - Larry
had diagnosed the dz as obstructive -
secreting tumor on the pancreas, which
may or may not be malignant - If
malignant, the prognosis is very gloomy -
even if not, L is in need of surgery -
The hospitals may not have the techn
develop - nec to perform such an operation,
having it done in the capitalist world
powers if one operated - yes. J cannot
be positive - If Larry had consulted on
the radio w/ specialists in neurologists &
they agreed w/ Larry's diagnosis
11 V ~~Mahleen~~ was laughing during reading of
Chile notes; J had her write them down,
denounced them as ~~as~~ damn bourgeoisie -
the rpt when from L.C. was bad - J sd
she didn't like the boy, ordered her
back to the boy ll

(+1) & +2) (over) C-2-A-3 (13)

At closing I rd a proj: had been developed that wd help communism — peoples' soc sec identity cds & any other passes, dies, keys. They held in connection w/ their former jobs were requested — turn them in to Terri Buford

The rally ended at 12:15 — I spoke to Trygg about passes for my class — he said they wd have to have a good record for an entire wk & wd be put on the list next wk

I went home & searched my crates for my soc. sec. cd & any other doc I had which might be useful — I can't find my soc sec cd, they have turned it over in Geo' Town — I th out my library cd — I have never used my driving lic. at sporting less & my old one & having a temp. lic. — Talk with what I had up to Terri in the Radio Room

I went to bed at 1:30

3 May – W

Spent a good part of the morning & evening doing the ironing & had to make 2 extra trips to & from the central area the first time I've been in to Terri Bryant in the Peoples Rm a sewing machine given to me by a nun

Wrote a note to J making a suggestion on his med. case – Peter J wrote another note asking to be considered for using the news & other notes on the rally last night it had been suggested that someone who rds well could help out by voice by helping w/ this on the p.a. system I had said he would consent to having try – (note)

Did a little wk on my jrnl

Went to lunch

The adult class come to hear news items explnd, was overflowing – when I arrvd I find some have organized as much as they cd: got bks out for pupils to write on & started the roll call & the class went well

Th a shower

Prepd for my classes

At 3 pm I had an appt made w/ Shawnde James to have my teeth cleaned – she th rode to the guest house which is on Mary's college & some of the med. units – the dental clinic was there as the dentist who was here on the whend had used the college – S. examined my teeth, find them & the gums in good cond, though they are receding showed me how to massage them – she cd not clean them as an electric cord she needed was either

(over) C-2-A-3 (15)

broken or missing - she has to wait a the electricians to bring her wpm - I'll have to have another go at them when she gets it

Back up to the function to wait for my first period class - we had had some rain & there was an atmosphere of unrest - that effected great seriousness at Trig's announcement of his health & last nights news of attempts to kill J - there was not the usual animosity about the start of classes, as I was using more from Chilean Prisoners of War - some of the members of the first class gathered - I went to the sch office to get the compositions that my pencils were all missing when I got back - I had planned to give the class practice in writing news events - I had to hear them recite - the performance was disappointing - Henry & Ronnie had been asking at the bell can in late, as did Willie, who had been in a row w/ Marcie Watson & I was late starting the class //

The second period class came in noisy their restlessness increased as they realized they had to do written wk - there was a mix-up of the compos. books - I had some of Janis L. I did not find Julie Greene's at all - she also did not have a pencil - I borrowed one from Jean - I gave the class a choice of 2 items on which to write & they finally got down to wk but most of them will need another day

Jean & I filled out absences to Tr - he wanted to have a Tchrs' mtg but we persuaded him not to, as the pol. enlightenm

(cont)

C-2-A-3 (16)

3 May - M - 2

Tchrs had to read 2 y~

I went to the college & got my pkt. enlightenment filled out by the mtg spec. Teachers & Co-tchrs were assigned, mat. given

We dropped the tests for the sms & those under 65 - we made the tests harder than last time, giving each gp 10 questions. Tests w/ a short essay, 5 essay questions, & 5 review questions from the last test - Mike Touchette & Pat Christ conducted the mtg which was disorderly w/ people talking at the same time - they said they decided we could have the spec. class for those who failed the first test immediately. The second test that some felt it was a bad time for sms to have to study - no other time is available - those who have to take the second class are to be divided into gps & volunteers were asked to teach the gps - I was relieved I did not have to teach them all, although Teresa Berg thought it would be better if I did - I was also glad that at the moment at least it seems there will be only one session, possibly we have to teach these gps in a spec. session every wk - I was the first to volunteer - the final decision was that all tchrs who did not have another appointment would take a spec. gp

I got home after this mtg about 10[5]

Pat Mancuso cried about Italy and her

C2-A-3 (17)

(over)

Liz was not home yet — Ann & Anita had just started serenading for the test & did not turn out the light at 11 or — I finally requested them to do so, telling them I had had a very bad day — faced another one — they cont'd to talk & argued when I told them to stop — Ann & Jo have studied in the library or dining rm — I started to cry & I think they 11½ Vernie had gone to the library to study for tomorrow's test/

went out — I got up & went to the bathroom, saw Ollie Bean making her security rounds. I did not mention Ann & Anita to her but did speak to her about the noise at 11 or — she is very loud here.

I went to sleep some time at 12 or

C-2-A-3 (18)

May 27th

There was heavy rain during the night & continued rain during the day.

Had Chpl

Phid as my guest

Went to breakfast

At my adult class had as many as usual attended & I gave a review, asking the class members the exam questions. Knowing the test questions, I didn't want to be in a position to reveal any. Had arranged for Jann to come in & teach the Chinese Third World Doctrine which studied - I wanted her to be there for my sake, as I was not sure I understood what Jann was telling us - Jann gave her usual full treatment to the matter, faster & use more diffic. words than I would have used.

Took my shower

Went to the Hall Dept & the French & talked to them for an hour about the Who's news, again asking for questions as not to breach confidence.

Prepared for classes

In the first period class I gave them a review of the most imp. pts in the Who's news

Jann suggested we put our second period classes together for a review of the news, which she conducted very competently - I supplanted on a few of the topics

(over)

C-2-A-3(19)

I was on the public address system a good deal during the day w/ news & reviews of films & stage play - he also said that a rally was held last night in the Te & SF & S.F. officials & U.S. Communist leaders. - I addressed them by radio & announced that he is a Communist, receiving great applause

Had dinner

The H.U.A.C. Texas met - students who had been causing trouble were called to appear & be questioned

He expected to give the test prepared last night to our point enlightenment classes at 7th but instead I arranged that a rally was nec. & had he wd give the test in the rally

(Cont'd)

(Cont from p. 3, note # 4)
in SF bay we came to Jonestown explaining what servs we wd perform for the cause, even at the risk of death //

4 May - Th - 2

Kelly

Lie detector test - Jr as it had been previously administered

Interviews Ronnie Dennis + companion - 2

Glucose repeated to girl in store when he was demanding it + when he asked, we said we would refuse to sell + they didn't do it - reason for other sp mtg + Ethiopia Research Assoc. - Com - 3

Rt Dist attd in lighting of Comm Thomas Sheikh rally by blocking 4 lanes - Apt from going on - Comm's Comp + Dr Jack Apt from attd all their time by - hate each other - then always listed Lt Jones + most all these people are in close comp.

Polit. endorsements - Thos called over to nice tent where people who had what during test had to take it - Tish was handling the tests + Diffie Jenkins was giving the test - they didn't need any help in Grad

The last two days the entertainers were finishing up with their performances

Disc then moved to problems of off-loading the boat - unloaders were blamed for cond. of musical instruments + for damage to fruit - boat workers say the damage is caused by having to carry everything on the trailer + the condition of the fruit is checked in Georgetown -

(cont)

C-2-A-3 (21)

the decision was made to make crates to carry things - Betty Cantwell - Josh Bear were criticised for sketching & taking orders - J at Folly was very loyal - if she were in US she would get to the bottom of the conspiracy & wipe it up - but she makes all those allowances when she is in Italy.

Discussing Gloucester who had written some songs & he was a revolutionary, wanted to visit Ireland - I questioned him who had met him & his impressions - J. concerned he may be a spy - seem to be a musician & has connections with Irish - J gives instructions on how to treat would be visitors & get rid of them.

J enquiries about Michaeleen Brady - she is in Ireland (Bert) - acting badly - Mary has given her many med. tests but no results - Chris Talbot told her to be treated very firmly - J wants her whit to death too - & don't give her a cutlass - she'll kill you - keep her up all night & search

J received people on L.I.C. questioning [illegible] for that they didn't do well on the news, lacking in skills

Michaeleen broke in - she was told as having cried when she heard J's life in danger - he enquired why she was so hostile when Pat Paterson arrived - she

(Cont'd) C-2-A-3 (22)

4 May - Th - 3

[redacted] the [redacted] case [redacted] P.A. - I warned her
age telling her how should she caress-
ses prisoners, says Mary, even w/ her
child. - She blames the A.A. for taking child
from her - Warren & Ray ad the child -
had never been better off than they were -
in jail for 60 days over Thanksgiving & Christ-
she talks & feeling & guilt - I encourages her
& Pat to go back to - A.A. to wk for a
who, if successful, then resume their rela-
tionship.

Patty gave her version of trouble w/ bad leaders -
she says they were very careless - I says she
is a nigger & doesn't she enough credits to
Patty all time was spent in letting Helen and
Hester - I says they shd act friendly in
public & that each individual worked to
behave better - Stanley Wright gets remonstrances
galore for making a racket & mess in public
- I says it was thrown out there - Ruby Garrett
says Stanley can't help his behavior so bad
that he was asked not to get to town - he
never smiles - I [redacted] him a lec, told him to
smile - he did smile, but is learning
until he dies - I says any fers who make
any insulting remarks to any fers or
[redacted] in public will be dealt with severely
I casts covers & lc - Anne moved from
fd to ann & l.c + some were taken out to
where the tiger is

Ended about 1 00

C-2-A-3 (28)

11 1v find that the medication he was taking had be to blame for some of his symptoms & the tumor a his pancreas may be benign //

11 2v Ronnie is a good worker but needs to achieve literacy - his companion x v was asked to give him help & encouragement //

11 3v munist Front org., had signed a contract w/Tim Stern that they wd perform reconnaissance w reconnaissance operations in Guyana w/the aim of killing J Jones - we got either the orig or a photo of the doc - had to pay them money he cd only obtain from CIA - we informed Guyanese govt - Amer. Emb told us to resist them - we have obtained optic defense equipm //

11 4v I administered the test - he gave 4 different sets of questions in the main - people had complained or that they did not have the same questions as the person next to them + the sec. tchrs monitored, helping those who cd not write or had other problems - I held Ellen McMurray's (McCann) baby who squirmed so much she cdnt write - I had to write the questions & holding the baby made it hard to do - the test was diffic - many questions were essay type - the last questions to be ans'd by all were to tell what we felt guilty for, such as wasting money or not doing our job

(cont on p. 11) C-2-A-3 (24)

5 May - F

We [illegible]
Had [illegible] in the morning after which
I [illegible] drank a cup of hot water, brushed
my teeth, got to the [illegible] office and wrote
up for the Echo, sometimes talk to
people for human interest or getting or selling
info + then write up stories to the
[illegible] - my board movements are fairly
reg.
Have since then had to wait for medica-
tion long period.

Started work on the Enlightenment test for
Echo - Typed it - I think 4 pp on the inside
will be enough as a 5th page holds
a good deal - I tried to stay the news items
into an essay on plenary forces in the world
leading to [illegible] of Capitalism & perh
nuclear war

At the meeting to the adult class today
the Shed needs was discussed - Freedmen
who [illegible] seeking [illegible] are to take care of
3 categories & those students not + wrote
those who [illegible] + those who read
fairly well & write most fast - for this
lesson I tried to give notes which might
interest all 3 groups - At the end of the class
period I found Lisa Harris had been in
the gym - she needed aid & was going to
need help + agreed to give her services -
she was very [illegible] methods in the
gym high + I hope she can work w/me
Tha shower

(Cont) Cd-A-3 (05)

Typed more on my report - as Centre was using the stool which I usually use, on typed cards, for a stencil, I had to pull out both of my cards & type on them - I finished a 4th page

In my first period class I had the studs read a section of what there were enough of the studs showing - Bh - Jerome was on the front gate, Ronnie & Kenny were wking on the boat - I have 2 new studs, Alida Santiago & Maurice Anderson - the class behaved fairly well, but not badly what was for the fourth or sixth graders best - Willie best - Glenda Anne 2nd the best - Willie is doing better, I think

That the 2nd period class had not finished their papers started earlier in the week, & them have their Fri reading period - I was not sure most of them used it for reading, as few followed my instructions to turn their 'obs back to me at the end

Had dinner & th my plate to the cafeteria where the h.s. teachers met w/ Dick Tropp - we had a long mtng - he emphasized striving for reading ability. Based on his literacy drive he made it plain that the instruction can be based on news, it should not be a mere dict. & writing down of news items - when disc turned to other probls & class inattentiveness, he felt that it was up to us to awaken motivation by various means, the short span in HS schs & television now had reduced attention span - Liane Harris attended

(cont'd) C-2-A-3 (26)

6 May - F - 2

as she is going to Key Jenn, a weekend of fun & teaching & other basic class - I am not sure she'll have time to help me - of the adults - we spent a good while talking to Linda one by one who had misbehaved in classes - we are authorized to be very strict, even to the point of calling S.P.T. to deal w/ a obstreperous student - Most of the complaints came from Betty Lynch in her math classes.

I was home at 7 pm

I got to read the letter paper - 4 pp in all, the first 3 were in pictures - on the 4th page, as req'd, a second statement on the money I'd worked for the States, & offered as why offer to serve the Corps in any way required - I finished it & sent it to the Radio Shop by 11 am

Al MacLeod a few mins.

Home to bed at 11 pm

C-2-A-3 (27)

Dear Mom & Dad,

Lots of events & tasks — checked the mail lists in the mail office & consulted Sgt Mitchell for ordering libs for Enlisted as Becky Bateman had told me. We will have a lib officer to process us — went to the warehouse to get a pair of boots in order to be ready for the new system — I had to go to the mess hall just up to take care of the paperwork from the papers — it was in the evening & man named Charlie who was digging. He was trying to chase out Vincent Lopez who was lounging around, undoubtedly hoping to move unobserved & pocket something of value — I told Charlie just back his eyes on the floor & Vincent carried him any table —

Sept 30 — I slept & drank all day — My tummy & gas will be plagued by preparations — in the college I don't hear very well & I find I missed some details while brushing my teeth — I did gather that South Carolina invaded Georgia 3 times — Libya had their reps. In a strike in Tehran — it seems as was my thesis in the paper I wrote for my test that the piece of conflict than the capitalist & communist world is increasingly regularly — the

(over)

C-2-A-5 (20)

Tunisian news touched me personally as Ryn de la Faenle may still be in the Peace Corps there - I know that if she is Lor will be frantic - I had told her Tunisia was a quiet part of the world & Ryn wd be perfectly safe -

Another item of news concerning our own people was a statement that Oliver, father of Bruce & Billy had discovered when Bruce was 9 that he had been raped by a man - he wanted to kill the child who he thot wd be homosexual as a result of the incident

I washed clothes, having borrowed a big pan from Rita - was able to do the job very efficiently

X Had to lunch

Did my pers shower

X Took a shower & washed my hair

X Did on my gird but like some entries yet to make

Had dinner

11 v Pat is a hem in my skirt & tk up a pr of pants

Make a recommendation (as a money-saving measure) that a system policy be adopted to get dishes & silver returned to the kitchen (much time is wasted waiting for cups & glasses) - close with a

(cont)

C-2-A-3 (28)

6 May - 5-2

announcement for [illegible] asking for volunteers to help teach [illegible] reading group

[illegible] third class [illegible] which I needed for the [illegible] a good deal [illegible] that what I'd read last night I'd forgotten partially, but [illegible] mind was tired

(card) Rep 3

11th I had learned on this visit [illegible] another test on [illegible] it might be [illegible] questions of each [illegible] school & services & [illegible] partly on the basis [illegible] had done on the [illegible] woman who seemed [illegible] Voters' Companion [illegible] anger felt by [illegible] effect that the [illegible] tration camps - it turned out that she was an [illegible] could not concentrate [illegible] I gave grades of Excellent, Pass & Fail - those who failed were assigned to the special socialism class & in some cases told to learn how to read & write

(over)

C-2-A-3 (30)

letter in my reading class
while I was present as he talked to hand
[redacted] had made progress - she can make
a longer life can not a her companion,
Patterson
During the last few days Ruth Lewis
has moved to our college - she who
nights on security & sleeps days - Betty
Lou Johnston consulted me as to whether
I should say anything about who was her
supervisor now - I said I knew nothing
about it except that she had received
opposite the other night & have ignored
both Lou & Linda in the college &
they gave me to continue to
[redacted] my manner

(2)

C-2-A-3 (31)

6 May - S-3

Reb

I waited until type [illegible] days [illegible]
was finished - then called Dee where [illegible]
started [illegible] to steer [illegible] center. Carla
K Dave after [illegible] stumbled [illegible]
our positions in tent. Reb [illegible] Lamont who [illegible]
concentration camps - [illegible] Reb [illegible] Sat. Dr. had Coreen -
water [illegible] women [illegible] to be jailers [illegible] Bridge -
floor [illegible] guilty and nothing be organized at

I also heckled a woman who complained of lack
of hearing or her lack of hearing caused her feet
Rd Quiet + St Jane [illegible] Detchen all those
who came in Fa when I asked Conf Unity by
redir - the names of all coming in
People began to [illegible] but when were
not Hp - I'd [illegible] that Dee [illegible]
people in [illegible] who were [illegible]
behavior - he said them all to after class

Exercise #6
Abdomen or Intercostal Breathing
segmental flutter [illegible] following -
Small amount of [illegible] (Gentle 5/sec)
32 animals - [illegible] French [illegible] laid 13 eggs. Quit -
dead [illegible] [illegible] dead [illegible] - ate [illegible]
them [illegible] to [illegible] [illegible] the eggs + boiled

Livestock - Ben Mitchell - some hogs ready to
slaughter - Jeffrey can [illegible] + smoke them - I
says slaughter 4 of them + eat them a [illegible]
T, + W - Edwards suggests we castrate
the horses or they'll [illegible] with harder - sugge-

(over)

(2) C-A-S)

C-2-A-3 (32)

(cont'd)

(42) E-4-6-D C-2-A-3 (33)

6 Jan - S 4

Johnny Jones, his son Tom manipulates
[illegible] - the fox or lie. for for-
getting - wants big fruit - setting comme
says ditches can be dug to fleece
down for cutting and ashes or lye recom-
mended - lye will be interest
We have water on property but we
would come & it - Jordan invoices to be
distributed to the depts as [illegible] they have
what we have coming in

Brick, small 2 says - Jack Bowen - brick
hot in [illegible] they empty yet - Jack says
will be needed [illegible] place for scrap -
need people to work Donald
Threshing beans - Chester - sees it
done by hand - or have a machine -
Lund says [illegible] - Chris
Ch. says can be done between Chris
informs hurt not heavy
Kidney beans - ask effect 60 lbs. on
le acres
Value of pea [illegible] - don't waste
culls or animal feed - rich in minerals +
vitamins
Every account true, - haven't arrived
so far - are checking
Lucy Miller + Jeanette Green - phys contact

(over)

C-2-A-3 (34)

in fight over news on board - both to L.C.

Ser elem + jr high studs sent to L.C. because of misbehavior in sch - Mark Rhodes wanders all around instead of going to wh site - has taken to see Tyler - Grubbs will make sp. arrangements to lock him in class

Bryan Davis while near veg. stand says the sons - he says he gets mad when inventory is heavy - says he's making up for it - Cynthia Davis cashier w/Hooks & Jr doesn't trust Bryan + Mark Sly Tay

Ministry of Ed sending inspectors on M - elem sch to crowded. Need more chalk - boards - will be built - arrangements agreed on

Michaellen Brady - gets hostile when when outside - gave Bible when getting med. treatm - 4

Ollie Harrington - pressed for adding citrus to tea

My students in 1st period class were needed as planned for praise - someone else praised me for rally + news teaching

The rally was adjourned at 1 or 2 the major. Girl voted to have a rep. day tom, that is rise & the normal time to get off at the normal time

I was in bed at 2 or - it was more than usually noisy in our area, but I went to sleep fairly too long

7 May - Sat

We had a normal schedule today
For Bkfst we had biscuits & either gravy
or syrup but nothing extra
I filled out my sked of activs for the
last 10 days (Tesh)
Wrote a little in my jrnl, on which I
have been somewhat lax
Tripp requested to see the h.p.s. techs in
the sch of Med for a mtng but give instruc-
tions on filling out the Record Bks for
attendance & course mater. covered for
the Dept of Ed — we have to have these
form for the inspectors who are coming
I stopped at the library — Terence King has
on reserve the Bk John which I has been
reading, Child Prisoners of War by Reinder
Carhasen — there has been a big demand
for it but as so few people like the
lib. — I see two chapters in it — wd
have been able to cover more but see
people come by who consider me and
my class or some aspect of the news
shd be test
X Tk my shower
Patty Cartmell whom I met on the paths,
asked me whether I wd come to the
mtng being held with the people who meet the

(over)

C-2-A-3 (36)

public - she asked me the details about the criticism of her on the floor the other night - I think she has some paranoia + may have that some of those who spoke adversely about her might be there too. - I felt perhaps I could contribute a little on finding out about people in conversation + guarding against those who might take care of the Te de Endanger it, and I consented

The rest of those involved in such PR who was larger than I expected - it was in the nice tea + Mike Pirkis chaired it - precautions to be taken by those at the front gate + those who operate the book were emphasized - the meeting arose out of recent incidents discussed in letters recently - I made a couple of statements, don't whether they were very attentively heard

I went to the library + obtained Chile again, and another chapter

A regular meeting for all takes the place of for in the dining pavilion to discuss the visit of the Dept of Ed inspectors tom - Caroline Taylor was in charge - the meeting was very short, being mostly concerned with plays, arrangements - more tent space is being provided for the classes + additional K' boards constructed

I stood in line at the pavilion for my treat, getting an extra one this time because of showing need + praise - the band

(cont) C-2-A-3 (37)

was rehearsing for the xx plays to be given in a couple of wks - not xx entertainment was presented tho films were to be shown later

I find that I had left my rain coat bel me somewhere & as going home, I retraced my xx's movements - & had taken it off first in the rec tent at the PR mtg & just left it there - did not find it

Pat Mac Cried

Conversed w/ Inez when she retd home - we were both a little concerned that J who is usually seen, is allowing us to eat pork 3 times /wk this wk, instead of freezing or smoking the hogs which must be slaughtered - he had said s/thing about "giving some joy" to us - having fried chicken & pork in one wk seems a good deal & tho w/ the rumors set in the world which said new struggles break out in the fast wk or so may fade, ill - I told Inez about my anxiety concerning Lor & Ryn, tho we agreed that if the whole of the Northern Hemisphere is going to be blown up by nuclear weapons, being in jeopardy in Tunisia is a small imp.

It was a very quiet evening & when lights were out & all was [illegible] from the front direction & she came in & [illegible] to bed

(over) C-2-A-3 (38)

11/ For my fried chicken dinner - instead of standing in line, people sat at the tables + were served - I was approx. Shirley Basey + son of her child. - she told me she has nine - she gave me some hot sauce for my chicken + rice + told me how it is made from hot peppers which grow wild, onions + eggplant scraps from the kitchen - I presume kitchen workers give out vinegar //

C-2-A-3 (39)

8 May — M

C-2-A-3 (40)

one of the routine matters checked out
Harold, stated that papers affixed with the
clerk was discussed possible for other terms
of existing sentences and to [illegible]
the last [illegible] and the only [illegible]
understanding & feeling that I received
that phonetic pronunciation was wrong in the
beginning stages for the chance [illegible] one
[illegible] I believe have [illegible] working
all the years of teaching both in my case
& model a more orderly arrangement of
papers that would be more for duties for notes
however for [illegible]

Nothing kid you heart from the above
inspectors but be best to be prepared in
case they did [illegible] my [illegible]
[illegible] class of a more [illegible] structure
separated from the [illegible] which
is [illegible] I also [illegible] the [illegible]
[illegible] the [illegible] the
kid the studs not identify the lesson they had
F, intending [illegible] to [illegible] on this
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] on the
[illegible] [illegible] more info on Eureka Research
men in to attack [illegible] info on what
the same [illegible] had plotted against Benin - I [illegible] the
studs [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
work on the board for me [illegible]

(cont)

C-2-A-3 (44)

Page 11 -

The 3rd period [illegible] still [illegible] about
what is [illegible] and [illegible] during [illegible]
[illegible] with a [illegible] time [illegible] going [illegible]
The [illegible] made [illegible] [illegible] for [illegible] to
[illegible] things. I gave [illegible] chair [illegible] getting
[illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] had [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
turns [illegible] a written [illegible] for turn-
[illegible] planned to do more [illegible]
[illegible] my [illegible] I went up to [illegible]
[illegible]

As there was no [illegible] taking place
I had [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] the
[illegible] chair for the [illegible] [illegible]
district [illegible] 12th - however, [illegible]
notified that College #1 was available for
counseling at 7:30 - I felt that [illegible]
concern [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] or [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] com-
ments [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]

The conscientious objectors to be upheld in
their views. I must have been incredibly
disgusted when the counselors delved
into the past history of the whole matter — the
chairman of the appeal board Johnston + other
were for keeping Jerry Clark who were sym-
pathetic to such. The rules and only require
lights out + no noise after 11 pm but that all be
home + in bed at 11 pm unless they have an
authorized reason — Jerry what had some
other matters to. The case of attended only
briefly + made a statement intended to be
conciliatory — The students of the college were
told to have a house party on the night free
evening.

A [illegible] presented Jerry + me from going
home at every + we waited on the serving
stand at the end of the dance tent until the
rain had abated somewhat, then walked
home by
[illegible]
Went to bed at 11 pm — Ann + Cynthia were
[illegible] + had not been home in

(E-A-5) (1-000) C-2-A-3 (3)

9 May - T

I intended to hold a 1st o'clock class & my usual 12th o'clock adult reading class, but I was on the p.c. system so that I did not make an announcement - a few people came - one was a young woman (37) who had been told by J to come to one of my classes - I sat down w/her & evaluated her knowledge both news events & of writing - she had very poor abil. in both; wrote on a 2nd grade level & that - an attractive person, she had grown up in Miss., went as far as 7th grade in L.A.

I worked on understanding of their reading (with the second class) & gave them vocab & spelling drill - they behaved well

The second period class came to the new facilities rather quietly - it started to rain after I had opened the folder they were expected to write on all news events - we all retreated to the sch tent where they finished their papers next to a class taught by Dick Tripp, which may be the reason they gave no trouble - the rain poured down ferociously - I had no rain gear & retired to the sch to put away my materials & was stranded

(over)

C-2 A-3 (44)

Here I go quite a while. Eventually I got my church started here - the model was Rod and Gun Club. I got a first Baptist and got a [illegible] here. I was the [illegible] at home I was a Presbyterian raised from a thin piece of plastic which I wore to the [illegible]

C-2-A-3 (5)

Rel from Mtg Ass't Sec'y Ass't Sec'y 9 May - T - 2

Rabby

1 Redevelopment Agency visitors 4 U.S. Cong visitors from both offices here to this wk

Volunteer says it is many a women who wd otherwise have an illegitimate child

Boy People whose last names end in "C" ck aside

Close to end of Guy's mtg settled w/ results of classes - and doing the job

Our people promised asylum in Cuba - to remind Pres & mother some our people in States can come to Cuba if we have to go there

I th'k to teach boy girl who doesn't know the answers He's called down for it from poor class today (2 in class) - he condemns for 5 years like in many of the prys Lisa has at most 10 projects

Johnny Brown progress wk with architects Hope to start to celebrate 15 birthday which on 15 May + Mothers Day 14 May supervisors will come up w/ 5 projects to go for ours on $150 a mo. it costs to support each

3 Rpt from Steering Comm

Johnny Brown presents new form for job changes applic

Lee Ingham reads new list of Coordinators - Johnny Jones + "Rev" Edwards + can't change, Jack Beam for Livestock (Jack will have enough E-H-L) (over)

C-2-A-3 (46)

Child Care

Wanda Rothem, Hawaii Farm

Hoole

Brother + Cure - Foot Care - Al Trachette

Lee Ed Tom Jones Day Jim Jon -

Segue - Lewis - J. Haines - for Livestock

wants of Jack Olsen

For praises: Mary, Enid - Brenda Parks,

Walter Cartmell, Demosthenes Kutsales w/others

saved prog from fire in generator - Clark

has had a good effect a b.c - Larry Schoch

Wild ha thru he had a fever Robert Paul

caught fire over whole body while pouring

fuel in logs but dont like - burns on his

body - Peter Rothergerber has had wonderful

effect - Sue Jeron has been removed from

head staff on acct of offering ff favor, is now

working - Rebecca Brady - day by

day record - often humble - Jerold Bard last

Lehrman who quits were present, refused to

restrain h/self - I asks about restraint of child-

ren under control for time - Brenda -

recommended they be kept inside Stores + Gen -

Stafford + Wild under supervision.

Tana + he are over hill and crew

likes no int in girls, has no one there -

hints it is live with that causes the behavi

Betty Howe short moody, unconcerned - she

Robert Basila, says J. 2 women pregnant in

the States, blame him - one would through

the Comb - he admits to one - testimony

(cont) C-2-A-30 (47)

May - T-3

X to effect for meeting for Justice Marshall —
Roulette Paul's Grad Lec pattern of
hypochondria — she says counseling handled
better
Marcus Anderson sent to Lc. for calling Willie
Salve dumb in math class
11A hesitant to talk - she feels hostile from
fellow workers — feels Chatham thinks she not
a good supervisor — Communic. blown her + Becky
not good — she admits she left a co-worker
by. shoes because of a mix-up — I let her go
because she mentioned warning she had 11 B

Michael Jr. given attn. — I spoke to her
of dreadful fright w/a ball on death +
pistol in GF — she listens — he says she does
everything asked to do — she is asked why her
adult S in bed. — decision to (fill in)
X

11b I assigned 3 or 4 people to come to "Prog Rs
class" to have their abils. evaluated 11
11c he acknowledged that the vocab used in
descr. current events was too diffic. + that
techs needed to break the cents down to a
more understandable level — he also said it was
clear that Chris made a fav impression, esp.
on my people, + that he shd have more read 11
mat's

W As the mtg was adjourned, we were told a
crew was going to be visiting all bldgs com
to pray for emergencies — We had to clean

(over) C-2-A-3 (48)

thoroughly & move all furniture out from the walls, cover our beds w/ plastic and dirty sheets, move all plants & take all decorations down from the walls - curfew was extended to 1 am

We were out relatively early - got home at 12 am

10 May - W

After lunch, at my adult reading class, I cont'd evaluations of persons I had told to come to my class - I tested for understanding of news events - one woman, an elderly bl, I found knew very little about Martin Luther King - she thought he was a "revolutionary" but did not know what he was struggling for - from the questioning I cd not tell what led her to the Te Unless it was economic self-int. - she is able to rd, at least simple log - I tested several others on reading & found they were at least able to read from a children's [illegible] bk

The first period class cont'd to read about space stations from a textbk, just about 4th grade level

In the second period class, I returned the papers I marked & graded in the morn. - some students inquired about yesterday's comments. - I started a disc on coordinate & subordinate clauses by using a grade ex from Patricia Houston's paper, then taking Regnie Bowser's paper which had a number of short sentences, although well written, I wrote them on the board, asking the students to combine them when poss.

After my plate & went to Tchrs' mtng - students ages whom any tchr had a complaint were called in to disc the matter - in these cases

(over)

a decision is made, either by the student to do better or by the tutor to state the penalty

~~I took Take my pillow to observe if it once see in the junior to succeed for the women's meeting~~

Went home & prepared for the women's meeting which followed

(cont)

7-11-52 10 Man - W-2
Women's Outing

Thelma Jackson, Terry Norwood, Lee Henderson, Mary Lou Clarey - talk on fem. hygg
Flash gen to selections

Ellen Dean mentions compromising pic. in which Contre Brune was w/ Ronnie Sines - she tried to get pic for Ronnie - got close w/ Ron Barnes - Nancy: we don't want another generation of women who are handmaidens to men - feeling she uses the news to get to Dorm - she tho wear dress w/ sign "I Help Oppress Women" - close get back to dorm at 1:00 house supervisors find be sure their residents are in at 11:00

Pat Clay missed vaccination shot - she was asleep in Frank's lap asleep - she's on three mos. relationship (w/s key) w/ Mark - admits she's had sex w/ two Contre captives - Nancy asks family on the matter - they had all she had approved the relationship because she that Pat might help Mark mature - Nancy doesn't see her as mature at all - proposal that she & Mark not see each other for 2 mos. - agreed to Relationship Com. for decision

Terri Turner (telegram) proposed relationship w/ James Turner - blistering attack - washing diapers instead of having man do their share - Nancy says she's getting back at her mother by not letting her hold the baby, preventing their first heavy one more pers. love him - Lois Potts gives evidence on attit. of Ellen & Ted McKinney - Shirley Marshall - compan-

(over) C-2-A-3 (52)

in Chas. Marshall – Marcey emphasizes
neces. of washing breasts every time before
nursing – Toby too rough w/baby –
Marcey: I have no resp for a woman who
will let a baby suffer in order to keep a
man

Mother says failure to do this is
causing outbreak of thrush – the men will
be consulted in their mtng next wk

Connie Fitch, Estelle Railback, Toby –
accused by Estelle that Connie is Rob's kept –

Loretta Buckley, Glenda Brown, Alice Santiago
of being dirty dishes are for others to pick
up – dirty Kotex left around – Marcey says
those who resent this kind of disc – we
say we're strong but we're not strong if we
don't pick up the Kotex – ~~sympathetic about~~
~~how Loretta was shown, an attempt to find an~~
~~acceptable one we like~~

I entered – men have to admit their
character to me – wonders what combination
is about – he leaves

M. says she tried & wants to give up
leadership – women don't want to follow women

Jane thinks we women don't see ourselves
as becoming educated – we're failing the rev.
when we don't try to become educated – how
do you effect & lead the revolution if
you don't become educated?

Caroline Layton says many gals don't
assume leadership – they sleep with many –

J says he never trusts anybody whom

10 May - T-2

Jon Versie, Jerk inundated [illegible] some of Laura's clothes & keeps very irregular hrs - Versie went to find her - Jon intended to go to the lib but waited for the mtng - in the meantime further discussion of Laura, Ann & Peg resulted in a decision that the probl be written up - diff arrangements will probably be made for Patty's living quarters

About 8:30 I went to the lib & rd 3 more chapters of Chile's Prisoners of War by Ricardo Carrasco - the lib was very noisy - many people were copying notes items Teresa Tichy had put on the bkbds - I read them all myself before going home

It was already past 11 PM when I got home

A couple of wkrs came around w/ sheets for a new resident in the cottage coming on the boat Tue - a mattress was to be put [illegible] & it was - The boat was due at 3 PM & I heard regularly [illegible] voice on the p.a. system announcing [illegible] giving [illegible] receiving [illegible] any mail [illegible] new arrivals - we had also been warned not to ask anyone the name of the deceased - At 4 PM Anna B. Washington was brought to the cottage - Peg took charge of her - I went to the bathroom & slept no more.

C-2 A-3 (54)

10th May - W - 3

he least tasted — come to terms w/ yr self — reality — people who have played the roles we did really do not like the opps. self — have to work through to become comrades — we shd be willing to share

M: there's more to Lorca than he would. then what we've talked about — L. says nothing — M says sit down w/ some others & talk about what you like doing — M. objects to labelling people as "dressers", "writers," & so on but by their names

I warn against anyone who gives trips. on this entry

11 1v had arrived from the States 11
11 2v as it was found she was not in the college aft. 11 0v
11 3v were also mentioned for a relationship which impedes women's prog 11

When the mtg. ended, we were told that curfew wd be extended so that we cd get our residences clean & the beds pushed from the walls so as to facilitate the work of a crew coming in turn to spray for mosquitoes

I was very tired & did not do much, after I helped to pull my bed out — the others borrowed a broom & swept — I sat on my bed & read Man Cried

The lights went out at 1 0v

11 5v My check pass was given me to sign over —

(over)

C-2-A-3 (55)

it was for BZ44.20 II

C-2-A-3 (56)

11 Feb - Th

I was very tired today as a result of the
work last night, in addition to standing on my
feet all the time to teach classes + then
having evening class.

When I got home Mrs. Phipps found Doris
sweeping out the cottage — she had gone to
bed early last night, but she was annoyed
because people had not picked up all their
belongings + swept under all the beds —
she'd the clothing off + and to the warehouse
altho some belonged to Ruth Lewis, who
left it really felled as a spare bed

I climbed up on my bed + with'd on class
prep — one for high child were send and to
see whether tests were finished and for enough
for the sprayers — some posters, of Betty Benning,
entered and college age adult superbis. — they
set the sprayers home working at the colleges then —
I abandoned the college + went to the library,
trying to write in my girl but too many
people came up + asked questions, so I accom-
plished little by [illegible]

In my adult class I gave a phonetics
lesson, testing for strengths of the various
sounds

Bet'd to the college — there was no evidence
it had been sprayed, but I was told the
sprayers had finished w/ the colleges — I had
only time to get needed meter. + go to the
hall. Off to give my weekly presentation on
the news — they were not quite ready + have
to finish treating on the people still in the

(over)

C-2-A-3(57)

[illegible] clinic - I was not very well organized myself & spent too much time on peripheral matters - Jan & Peter read a caticism for Lisa that I had not spent enough time on imp. news events

Th my shower & had to go dressed to my 1st classes

In the first period sec were late - Kenny Reed & Ronnie Dennis often are when at the food & do not come at all - when they do come they are usually late, saying they don't get off early enough to be on time - Billie Jones is often late, using some excuse about having to see the nurse or having wild a night & overslept - we finished the space station story

In the second period there was minor disorder but the lit was better than usual - I gave them some info on subordinate clauses, some examples, & using items on Saudi Arabia suggested by the class, we started writing cooperatively on an essay

For dinner we had a watermelon & pineapple salad

The techs met & talked to Zon 3 students charged with unruly behavior.

The event was scheduled for common-wide participation - we had been told by the counselors to hold a house mtng on the first free eve., but Vonnie had some obligation - I'd've liked to hold an advanced adult Lang Arts class but felt I needed to rest instead - I lay down for an hr, tried to listen to J who was riding from the Chilean Rm, but the transmission was faint & [illegible] people entered the [illegible] & I didn't hear much - [illegible] working - I read [illegible] until 11 -

(cont) C-2-A-3 (58)

S Su M T
13 14 15 16

12 May – F

Had a very bad day at the end of which I felt completely demoralized

Jonestown was in readiness for visitors – arrived 12 or 1 o'clock the parents of Carolyn Layton & Annie Moore (he is a Meth minister) arrived for a few days' stay

In the morn. I visited in my girls' class & did some class preps

Had lunch

Then I started my adult class & was asked if I'd please let them when the visitors arrived, as it is usual for them to be exercising in front of the pavilion area – I had intended to visit, since more people & known of current events would be taking abil. but decided just to let the members rel – we rode a story in the old testmt – per elderly women rel very well – among them was Nancy Clay who as I remembered didn't rel a bit when she started in my class – (Dick Tropp says she just once cd rel & forget) – then it came back to her) – she said she had been suffering at home – we were interrupted by the arrival of the visitors' half way through the class & presumed ten mins or so approx – I was held up for a time answering questions on vols I had written on the board & other matters

Then shower

Put in a little more time on class preps –

(over) C-2-A-3 (59)

the 5 class w/ me, my clock & also a pillow, as I felt I might like to go sit to over. Then class for Langston's class,

The first period class was well behaved exc that Billie was late & Kenny was sent to be on the bench; I later find this was not true - we'll

Lucie Harris, who has been assigned to monitor the H.S. classes, was present at the beginning of the second period - they entered in a rowdy mood - tho I had come early & put material on the board, which we had prepared yest, some acted as if they had no idea what to do w/ it & wdn't give me a chance to explain - they were bored & insolent - while Lucie was still there I, very embarrassed, spoke indignantly of their attit. - some, such a majority, quietly tried to do the wk, but the rest were uncooperative - I was very distressed, knowing the sit wd be presented bef Tr & the teachers

Ret'd my readers to the sch off & got my dinner plate - we had watermelon

At 1 Lucie, Mrs Lucie called, in not too caustic terms, her impression of my class - Tr said they were testing to see who was going to control the class, a common sit. here - when he faced the probl, he shouted at them until they quieted down - I studs

(cont'd)

C-2-A-3 (60)

12 May - F-2

from Shirley's class. The rest of our time, + we had to wait for Shirley, who takes care of toddlers in addition to sch responsibilities.

I got away early at 9:00 - find that I had not even had the amendment that there was a sec. Echo mtng at 6:30 - retd to the cottage + was hardly able to make the soc. class on time

Ben Jackson like the first pt of the class + John Second

I had not even that there wd be the optn sec. classes this wk because of the visitors - however, Bob Rankin informed me that he + I were to meet w/those assigned to the optn class in the dining pavilion - we moved to the second sch tent + from there to the first sch tent - X some — people attended, mostly adults, many wd have gone high studs - we listened to the diffics they had in learning the news + make suggestions - someone (Jack ?) had the list of those who were required to attend - Willie Malone + a few others attended who were not req'd to do so - we dismissed the class about 10:15

When I got home, I found I did not have either my clock or my pillow which I

(over) C-2-A-3 (61)

had taken w/me in the apt. – I felt sure I had forgotten both of them in the pet tent & wd have small chance of getting them back – I was very tired & also concerned about my disciplinary probl

Rd Ryan Cuid but fell asleep & dropped the th – went to bed about 12 30

C-2-A-3 (2)

13 May - 5

Today was JS birthday - Steering Com. had made plans for wh crews to spend an extra half day with as a trib. to him & for Mothers' Day - I had planned to wk on resumes so I wd be undisturbed in the college

Had Bkfst

Stud on my ginl

Went to church & noticed there were a larger no of people than usual - I had not heard any announcement but Mary Casanova told me all the field workers had been told to come in for lunch, which she said was a signal that there wd be an alert - discussed this w/Pete who didn't confirm it, but other people that this was the case

That I might have time to do my laundry so I started it - had to stop frq & rinsed when the alert came about 2 or

I chng'd clothes, fix w/me water bottle, pillow sucha, & hat & lunch, sandwich I had fixd

To the pavilion

Peirce's class was in attendance was checked - we had a long wait for J who was conferring w/his staff - I was sitting bes Parks & her little sister who were having their first sight of the White Knight

(over) C-2-A3 (63)

When I did any, he sd one of our people from Geo Town had defected; though the Te had his passport he had gone to the East for another; stolen some official Te money & which he had access — he sd he was going either to the U.S. or Sov Russ. — his prot. was self & an impatience w/our strict regs (apparently regarded as an infrg w/his civil liberties) & a long-time member, he knew a gr deal about our finan resources & secur arrangements, cd do more harm than Tim Stoen — some radio codes were known to him — tho his intentions are not clear, he will inevitably be debriefed when he goes through customs — he will prob. estab contact w/Stoen — he has relatives in Jonestown, & in & out of the Te in the U.S.

I sd we take for granted an attack cd be launched on us at once — I gathered we had plans to move in on our enemies which the defector cd reveal, & in the disc I confirmed this — our radio communs were being interfered w/ & there may have been no way to cancel the present instructs

Long discussions on the microphone follow — I proposed rev. suicide as the only acceptable

(cont)

C-2-A-3 (64)

action - some attention was given to getting our people on the boat we are purchasing - trying to get to Cuba but there are also difficulties & most do not want to go anywhere - there was no enthusiasm for Cuba & for Russ - our brand of communism is too advanced for either of these etc & we almost certainly could not get on under the leadership of JJ - The Guyanese govt is turning to the right - The Govt is now passage of the proposed referendum which will result in control rule by the P.N.C. - a soc democ. will likely be established & w/pressure from Guy & the US this will be all we can effect in Jonestown, a rejection of the pure communism we now enforce

Statements on tape were made so as to attempt to reach the world's press as to the reasons we resorted to rev. suicide - I participated in this because I intended to adhere to whatever decision was made, & felt it my duty to encourage other cadres throughout the world although I did not approve of the action

Dinner was served to us

There was continued discussion & votes were taken - At all times those in favor of rev. suicide were in the majority, however

(over)

I felt that these were strongly influ'd by his advocacy - few young people opposed any plan - the no's of those opposed grew, as thot ful st'ments were made - one by Jenn Gurwich was outstanding - I mentioned the world sit which seemed to be turning in favor of liberation movements against the U.S. & might result in war, which cd be helpful to us

Heavy rain came & it was hard to hear & I had us rest for a while, but I didn't get to sleep sitting up

When we resumed, (declined - those) opps. to the proposed suicide in favor of carrying it out & seemed more determined & I became convinced by the tired eyes of Sharon Amos that I wd be wrong to persist - I said he alone wd commit suicide

There were only a few more opposed when the quest of what to do about our members in Geo'town (a lge number have just arrived), down the river & in S.F. was brot up - as for S.F., all were adults & knew what to do - it was at last decided to delay until others outside cd be brot in

At first it seemed to be decided that we would be sent out earlier than planned while we were under light guard

We went home & to bed about 6 AM - we were to get up at 12 AM

C-2-A-3(66)

14 May - Sa

Got up at 12

Finished rinsing the laundry & started get
Went to Hqs - We didn't have our usual
good Hqs fr Sa - indeed we had a bare
lunch consisting of cheese butter sandwich -
I stood in line for the tea, then field
workers were given precedence & I'd have
had another long wait so I didn't get any

I did more laundry

Jon had after - w/some veiled reps, gave
us ticket up to explain set - heard she had
stayed w/CIA pilot until Trinidad - went to
Caracas where the hotel rated he in Holiday
Inn motel, had not heard of our enemy, was
enjoying himself (Ed: I wish "on our money, no
doubt") - enough from his wife to give to him -
his relatives had come in Sat town - no
immediate danger that we

Perh this the reason the taxi - have
relatives still w/us - heard later they living M
as planned

Heavy rain fell @ intervals & I didn't get
all my laundry off

Made up my activity sched which shd have
been turned in this morn.

Hid our girl - decided to make brief notes
on yesterdays events

The work crews were finishing @ 6:30 -
I went to get dinner @ 6:00 - de last

(over) C2-A3 (67)

fried chicken - I traded plates w/someone so as to get the leg + dark meat which I prefer - hot cakes had been prepared + I had some of them

W Joyce Land I went to see the film, The Heart is a Lonely Hunter, from the Carson McCullers bk, w/ Alan Arkin in a leading part - in addition there was a talented grp women, whose name I did not catch - Joyce had made a nice - liking copy of Agnes by tracing + so she will make me one of it but for paper - she is studying all the styles of Agnes

During the day I conversed w/ Rita Lennon Dor. Brewer + Bea Arnold on vests' events, getting slightly diff pts of view, later listened to 2 concerts, Wm Diez Wagner + Eric Johnson - from these I got a better idea of what I may have been trying to do in the white Night

Was home around 10^00 - read Man Quiet a short while

Went to bed at 11^00 - was not aware when the light went out

C-2-A-3 (68)

15 May — M

Ate Hyer I had my girl almost up to date

Made lesson plans for my classes

11½ On returning from Hyer, I stayed in the library & the Op wrote on Brecht & Shakespeare to give the advanced class in Eng Lang Lit

Ate lunch

I am holding my adult riding class on a new school. Am to accomodate those who don't have at 12 o'clock lunch hr — am teaching the class at 1st on M & W & at 12st on T & Th, both 12st & 1st on F — however people may attend at 12st and 1st if they wish. Today I used a list of the 465 words most commonly used in Eng lent to me by Mary Cassatt — she got it from Tom Stubbs I am putting 5 on the board every day for recognition & spelling — I evaluated the abilities in reading & current events of Lore B. Parris who is very good at helping me with her French, Italian, & Chinese friends, & who understand the news — she didn't know who the White Knight was about; furthermore I found a good proportion of the rest of the class did not either, so I explained it to them

Th my shower

(over) C-2-A-3 (69)

Prepared notes for my 2 classes

In the first period class I used the same word list which is arranged alphabetically having the studs read in turn what I put on the board - all studs were present & fairly orderly

In the 2nd period - all of the pupils two studs were absent & serious - I did a poem of Brecht's called - told the class of novels w/ the same theme & of Brecht's life

The Tchno mtg - it was mostly about the detail of studs who were called in - I went to get my dinner as there was to be a rally but when I came back the gym was closing & everyone left the gym which we could choose

Went home & change clothes - went to the pavilion - I got a seat low the ground but w/o a back

C-J-A-3 (70)

15 May – MT – 2

Cable

Started 9[30] – end. Singing – 2 nos led by Gentle Singers

J: What's in my mind? What am I thinking?
Q: Worried about Compl. betwn Sov Russ + China?
J: I hope it happens – surprise you? – like to have psychic images of date so I can get some good people out – I stand betwn you + chaos – Russ + China are not going to crush it – Takes a decade to sort through personnel – P.M. 2 China sd nuclear war inevit betwn China + USSR
2. Obj + strategies
3. Obj – person who says why – J. have sd, Talking to them – They are already dropping false info – Sov Move + his info inside – very good speech – some in US Government Communists think they are coming in but they are mistaken
USA is going to die in a nuclear war – has no protection for people – are relying on one shot – this is the world there will be little tribal communities – US is highly narcissistic, take me that for the past – USSR may lose the war because of less pop but has technol + backlog of bombs
4. White Eagle – must be one in your city – we won them all – I find it
5. getting all the people over here – J: yes, always
6. and all the good here
7. Jair – prophetic inspir of nuclear war – summer 16th –
8. agree. Loves you – J: agree. stick to principle
9. anyone who might stop – Marlene Dietrich – J: you hit it – high + low, mostly low – Dk high there

(over)

C-2-A-3 (TV)

reason to know me - told indep & irresponsible
becomes their god - I become their devil - history
shows can't effect closest rels & friends to stay -
nothing wrong w/ serving of the pris but most
people mix it w/ personality - have to be sensitive
& administratively skillful - this is risk of being
agcy. fighting w/ funds - it's undesirable for me to
make decisions for other peoples' lives
10. Steve - many anarchistic & selfish people who
might use what they think is dirty - & spies -
can't be cute to be told they're wrong - Jr. Mrs. White
drops by, she makes us all equal - that sorry Mr.
White knew them - Harvey apologized for seeming
to disagree w/ J
11. Martin Cosmos what then might try next - yes -
don't ever say, "Father, your Chgood" - there is a
pt at which you dead body is worth more than
what you can do alive - negot. release of Wilmington
10; Berrigans.
J says deserter already refuses to talk to relatives -
but how to go where Lee gives input on our cables,
equip, an approach - he warns against
getting too cocky
11. Insensitivity - don't know what next to do
12. Sue Jerome people in state - hope we
don't come up to where we should be - hope
you had a beautiful day - I never have
that - every day is a fight
I warns anyone who may be thinking of
leaving - hates to see bomb going to Ger town -
must be able to use some stick & time -
w/ war coming on, you're not as well off
to US (Cas warning)

Card 1 C-2-A-3 (72)

15 May - M - 3

13. Pauline Dixon - how to take care of their family, save money - J: sometimes, not good words

14. Rose James, who didn't show much interest

15. where Jagle's mind + consciousness is - go are crowning us w/ knowl - want people to be trained to assume leadership - J: to be honest I don't think anyone will be better than me - I think I'm a mutation that dropped off some asteroid

16. Marshall Ferris - how to take care of us all - how to make strategy - top people have left - conflict btw everybody

17. Chris Cordell + Chuck - take some of burden off you - wants know

18. Diane Withers - the band - J: it wasn't because it's the band - the kitchen would have been the same - feels badly because in Gov't town they stamp the musicians as U.S - she finds some resentment agst J + the project because it's ok is good - she thinks Reggae can be in Gov't town - she wants agst band members get off to the side + talk to Guyanese - this discussed in band mtgs - told to stay by themselves - disc of playing U.S music vs. reggae - coming themselves w/ merengue - band members up on the floor - whistle of the band has a tendency to get off to the side - all the Temptations danced w/ outsiders - last Fri - all PR reps as well as performers danced - Soulsteppers were included in the questioning - decided all will leave the stage + accept not invite -

Gard CORA 3 (73)

twins & dance - talk for stu - 2 dressing rms - male + female nicely but up by steve - type of music, dancing styles, discussed - giving rides came up - wish expressed that band did not have to do house cleaning - agreed that it may be necessary other details discussed

Agric pts -

Chickens - Bob Gig - raise broilers & have chicken one each wk - have layers not that satisfactory to have 4 eggs a wk - will need to add 2 pigs - Lets to get incubator in & put up more pens - sale of broilers will cover the cost - supply & cost gone over - analysis was made of the pel. cost + income from broilers or eggs to be sold

Oriental farming - Steve Chickin - Take one field at time - do small ones - try diff techniques - full + compost house, irrigate - Ch to read on the pro system which he wrote on intensive farming - erosion control - aged pt of farmland can run off in crops, particularly in tropics - measures that can be taken - make slope charts - use land for dif. crops accordingly - come to stunt with a this term

X Fields - Jan Wilsey

11√ Cashew nut fruit is poisonous, will burn skin - child. cautioned

Four more acres of rice planted - one planted broadcast didn't come out well -

(cont) C-2-A-3 (74)

15th - W - 4

Reports of varieties doing well - Marg Hobbs ~ Lincoln & setting out unpicked - Tich says many ~ are ripe on Redan - Sel people have suggestions - Hone Ch thinks we can get rid of fruit which would solve the problem - some efforts discussed - Russ thinks dog fell is rep. - Thing Ch is want to see - Reg thinks nothing done to implement - Russ says may not be worth it to spray - Ken Ryan + Reg Rotherham emphasize necessity immed. action - Ch says agriculturists think white fly is not bad -

Oshanes - Demosthenes Rotuba - gentle way to go to provide one banana a day to each fam -

Land cultivation - Philip Bletsoe - spoke to us

Land construction - Kate Tombette - cleared site for area to put new bldgs + for sawmill construction - which creates that area - Reg Mitchell says we need pasture for pigs - Ken in + back to go to Ashgrove - Ch asks how we run out of diesel fuel so we can't use heavy equipm - ans. - boat sched + Mike says all the drums aren't picked up - Paula says liking for more fuel drums - it decided Ch + Ken to go to Suva on boat fuel Tuesday

C2-A-3 (15)

[illegible] - [illegible] - [illegible]
sit - we don't have enough fuel storage
on the farm - Rick suggested checking for propane
storage - says weighs about 120 lbs - figures
cost, can get I paid order - from the
States air freight - long discussion on tanks
for fuel storage

Soup factory - Otto Thompson - fact, almost completed -

Farm mgr - Bob Edwards - I asks about
prog on hog slaughter. - Bob says chicken th
up spring some - prices can't take it - I says
go pork only as to costing less money many
commercial trans. - decide to get slaughtered
hog up to Potter by 7th - as to save tractor
time for corn shelling time

Cheryl McCall has been arrogant - has had
intense counseling - fist at l.c. - Eve says she
has never met anyone who manipulated or badly
flood she can't be handled on l.c. - Mary says
she she could take on pots + pans - will
sleep on l.c. at night

Diane Lundquist wrote up here because she
gave corporal punishment to Neil - big kindness

Karen Anderson had record on l.c. - Laurie
Anderson off - Michelle Brady last to have 12
good days - she's improving - Loretta Buckley good
on l.c - off + recommended for supervision - Chris
Howell - go for another day

Praises to be read tom by Vernette on p.a. system

Dad became more + more exhausted - finally his
head fell + he gasped, "I can't go on" - I was [illegible]

he was near death - Karen + Steve Tankut to clinic - he remained suffic. ill that the entire family [illegible]

16 May - T

Virginia Middleton arrived from the States during last few days - she seems in good health

Had bkfst

Had done much thinking during night - serious world events + our own threatened sit, added to danger that we may lose I made me do much pondering - decided to be less active on what I feel - emph on both flight of the oppressed + our death - bkd up in Bartlett + Quotations items from Blake, Keats + Shelley to use in 2nd period

The remainder of my bks arrived from Geo Town - I sorted them out in the library to see what they are - my Russ. bks are among them - many pers letters + old jrnl records which were packed w/ the bks from home; found room for them in a foot-locker

Bkd on my class records

Had lunch

Had my advd class at 12^or - contd w/ the 465 most commonly used wds - then drilled on phonetics, asking for wds, both long + short, which began w/ the partic sound, + discd the meaning of diff wds mentioned

Took my shower

The weather was hot today + it didn't rain

Contd bkg on my class records.

(over) C-2-A-3 (77)

In my first period class, I had decided to record some of my efforts abroad, as Jerome used freq. to ask me to do — the class, all of whom were present exc for Billy Jones, did not seem very eager, but they became more interested in my tales of guerilla warfare in Greece — I spent most of the time on Greece, little on the Phil. + India — one handicap was that this class does not know where any of these cty is

The 2nd period class entered in disorderly orbit — when I had taken the roll, I got their attention + explained I was going to read excerpts from Blake, Keats & Yeats — they have very little int. in these poets — when I told them we wd have Shakespeare tom. they protested — if there were any who did not agree, they did not make themselves heard — I agreed to let them rd from the poets tom

Tropp told us we wd not have a tchrs mtng if none of us had any probs

We had a big dinner, w/ a piece of roast pork

When I got home, I found that Vesie was suggesting we have a house mtng w/ Polly Dennis, who has been giving Bible — she resented being put again under the supervis. of Laura Johnston — she is rebellious w/ all the adults in the cottage; is suspected of having stolen cosmetics from Anna, food

(Cont) C-2-A-3 (78)

May 7-2

I woke from under Verna's mattress, & perh
casualties from Harriet; she is hard to get
up in the morn & arrives at rol late;
her whereabouts at night is often not known,
she gets in too late for a child of her age -
in addition it is likely that she is resp for
hostile acts such as urinating in Laura's
clothing - Versie went to find Patty - Laura
came in & we discussed the shelter w/her -
however, Patty was not found & it was decided
a ltr for counseling wd be written

About 8:30 I went to the library - the bk
Child's Prisoners of War by Pamela Lawrence
was available & I rd three chapters
Teresa had written poems on the blkbds &
I rd them

When I got home it was already past 11:00

Two workers brot sheets for a new resi-
dent coming in from Des Moines, Anna B, Wash-
ington -

I went to bed - a mattress was brot
in after I was asleep - the boat was due at
3:00 - I vaguely heard on the loudspkr
telling the new arrivals that no one was
to give or receive any msgs - then at
4:00 I awoke when Anna was brot to the
cottage - Inez got up & the care of her went
to the Coordinator's office to get her a blanket, as

(Cont)

she didn't have one
got up & went to the bathroom - didn't
go back to sleep

17 May - W

Terri Bryant has been gone for several days - no doubt she is one who has been sent to Caracas to talk to the defector

Had blyd

Brot my girl up to date

Wrote 2 memos for J - one goes in reply to a demand that all write on ways of making or saving money - Told of my aim to write many articles if I had some free time, + made a recm that people having dishes in their residences etc be punished by sentencing to the loc. (now to be called the "mess brigade"), as people lose time + thus productivity when they have to wait for food + drink - I also wrote a ltr on a conversation w Jean Lucas who yesterday told me she was lonely, liked cities, had effected to live independently in Des Town, hadn't known when she gave her money + jewelry to the Te that she can't get it back, + all in - She is a young, seems well educated, is not likely to try to hit the area, but we have orders to ltr all neg. comments

Went to lunch

In the adult class I conducted the discuss. of a sum on the imp news of the day - it was nil - I spent the period trying to effl the 2

(Cover) C-2-A-3 (81)

most imp. events: the border confl. btwn China & the USSR which might erupt into nuclear war & the war btwn Ethiopia & Eritrea in which the US is involved because of its interest in getting oil through the Red Sea from the Arabian Peninsula. I reminded the class that a couple of wks ago I said we had a visit of radioactive fall-out over Ethiopia - & then went into the confl btwn Israel & the Arabs.

Th a shower

Michaeleen Brady had been rptd missing (see her late) & I alerted SAT to make a thorough search. She was found asleep in the jungle - 2 people, one Marcus Lindeman, had heard her threaten to run away - & the whole cdt effort of supervisors to get immed when a pers under their supervision was late & he warned the commander, again & again of the futility of trying to escape - he also insisted on rptng anyone who makes negative remarks.

For classes, the present regs are to be enforced more strictly - any pers late to the first period at 4 hr was to be sent to the Radio Rm to give an explanation -

During the first period I conducted a disc on what I had told the class yest - to my surprise several of the students remembered a good deal of what I had said - Maine was

(cont) C-2-A-3 (82)

17 May W-2

The best 3rd graders I've had shown great - some asked intel questions

The second period was very disappointing - they had done no planning & were behavorly disinterestedly, even eating some seeds or nuts - some throughout the period whd on homework for other classes - some bks of Black poetry were obtained from the lib & 5 or 6 of the class the turns reading & seemed to enjoy it - w/ the noise and we, I was glad to hear

I had dinner

We had a h.s. tchrs mtng - the theme was maintaining interest & the method presented in the classroom - Liane Ames as a result of her observ. of the h.s. classes gave as her conclusion that all it was needed to use more varied methods to keep the students involved - To spread - the key she be more student participation from the tchr - Barbara Walker had crit. comments about my 11th classes - my studs, she says, come to her complaining they cant understand me - she teaches 3rd or 4th - after seeing disc on the extremely low level of understanding of some of the adults, I've decided I shd teach 11 or 12 in the field & Back 3rd or 4th, that the studs shd be told they can join any class they

went (she seemed to feel I had given me a prestige the sms were unwilling to [illegible] & I am to try to bring my meeting to the level of understanding of the students

I suggested we wd have a rally or a women's & a men's mtng — we had neither — instead we went to a counseling session about Patty Dennis — after hearing the complaints it was decided she shd obey rules & much closer supervision was to be maintained of her by Laura

I again rd Children Prisoners of War in the libr

Dk home at 10:50 — the lights were out so I went directly to bed

11 V Had some corners w/ Anne B. Washington — she is suffering from the effects of jet lag & the heat & the distance she has to walk to the showers & so on — there was an orientation session at 10:00 for new arrivals — she is going to wk in the rice tent 2nd

11 V Anne B. was feeling a little better 11

18 May - Th

Laura wakes Patty up in the morn. but she lies but P. goes back to sleep - I called her again when I got up at 7:30 - I left the college at 7:45 & she wasn't up yet - Annie B. told me later she went up to the loft & called her but as for later but that she left by Patty did - I saw P. leaving her block at 8:45 & told her she was late to Sub which starts at 8:30 - she said "Peter (Wotherspoon) knows where I am" - she said she had registered for her medication

Phil & my girl

It's had the biggest rain we have had since my arr - it rained heavily most of the day - I have never had my rainhood - have my rain hat & boots & wore a piece of plastic and my shoulders - if my head & feet are dry, I don't care if I get wet on other parts of my body but clothing is hard to dry in this weather

Had lunch & went to adult class at 12:45 - attendance was down on acct of the weather no doubt - I commented on what I had learned last night, that some are attending my class the they forget Barbara's because I told them to go to my class - I told them to attend the one they preferred & that I post wd give my class only at 12:00, as Barb teaches at 12:00 - I plan to give them a written unsigned guest comment form

The remainder of the period we played a blkbd game comparing Fred. in Australia's

(over) C-2-A-3 (85)

& frost. in wd usage – Kaye Ropes helped a little. – I had Leonard Marie & other counselors placed imp on theis for her rehabil so I put some pressure on her – Lore Parris, who usually helps me pass this, paper & pencils was not present today – I was late bring the class

Retd to the college – didn't have time for my shower so went to the Med Dept & gave them a briefing on the news – they were very busy & not so many attended, but I cd relive my self hd – I was also better organized & covered only 3 items thoroughly, 3 or 4 others in less depth

Th my shower – I had lost my plastic, so my clothes got wet

Thru the rain subsided, I cd not meet my first period class in the new tent, which leaks – we met in the pavilion – I gave them a spelling test on some of the 405 most frequently used wds, & time for study

I also moved the 2nd period class, the Adv. Lang Arts grp, to the pavilion as I planned to talk w/them about yesterd's experiment & it is too noisy in the sm tent – the class & I agreed on those who really enjoyed & participated in yesterd's poetry reading – but I cd not engender much disc from those who did homework for other classes or pd no attention to the reading – I told the class my

(cont)

C-2-A-3 (86)

plan to give them greater responsibil. in running the class & choosing matter - I started to read the objectives for their Sem 3 in the Guy Curtis which interested them - they asked for an explan. of "Jig writers slang" & I spent consid. time talking about Integration - they chose Anita Marck as their chairperson for the experiment, to start the ball rolling, in their taking a more active roll in the class

Brot my dinner plate to Tchrs mtng - we talked to a few students who had given Bible

Dr had a mtng of the polit. enlightenm tchrs - I had called us to draft another test to rival the Sov films, "The Heart is a Lonely Hunter" & the news - there was some conflicts about the mtng time, the usual arguments & lack of order in drawing up the questions, & intensified bad feeling btwn Tish & Bob Christein, but we finally succeeded in writing ten questions for those under 65 & modifications of the questions for ours

I had been trying for sev days, to get from Vernette Christein another list of those who have to take the second pol. enlightenm' class after the reg one, as Bob Rankin & I lost the list we had last wk - I accompanied Chr. home to get it

(over) C-2-A-3 (87)

On arriving home I had a convers. w/ Inez, Annie D + Jim — we just talked about items we will have sent to Jonestown if we had known what was needed — then I answered questions re Inez + Jim's about parties' news items.

Rd Man Cried for a few mins

Went to bed @ 11:00

C-2-A-3 (88)

19 May – F

Near Bkfst

Prepared a questionnaire to give the adult class on what they needed & wanted from the class

Typed, making 2 carbons, the list of the people who are requested to take the after school class

Went to Church

Met the adult class at 12'15 & gave them the questionnaire – all the questions cd be answ'd w/ yes or no or a one word ans. exc the last in which I asked for their criticisms of the class, any improvements they cd suggest, etc. – I asked them not to sign their names – Kaye Rojas & Lore Davis helped me

At about 1st when I stopped reading the news & went to the microphone in the Radio Hut & rec'd the names of those who had to take the after sch. class – I arrived while I was doing this, & I met the Empress. he was displeased, both only because he wanted to use the mic. & was in pain, as he is always

I stayed past 1st to let people finish their papers – some had not finished & I told them they cd finish later

Took a shower

Put through the adult class quiz – most of the ans who made 1 ans. to the last quest. were extremely laudatory, tho there were some suggestions made

Made my first period Eng class in the pavilion

(over) C-2-A-3 (89)

on acct of the rain - several students were
not there - I brot several dif readings to class from
which each person cd choose a thing to read to
himself - then I had them read aloud to me a
few paragraphs so that I cd see how they do -
the obs were approx. 4th grade level & all
the obs made many errors - Marcus had the most trble
The third period class was to have a day for
free reading in the lib. - however, Jason gave
a sp. briefing on the news because of the test
tion & most attended this session
I ate dinner
There was no Eng tchrs mtng
Went to the college & prpd for polit. enlighten
class at 7:30 - the questions were read by J -
he made few changes - he rd the questions
very fast & it must have been hard to write
the answers - I was writing the questions down -
Don Jochum wrote them on the board - I had
to help several seniors who cd not write & rd
some of the questions again - at the end of the
test J. came on the microphone w/ an accusa-
tion that cases of cheating had been un-
covered - the tchrs went to meet w/ Johnny
Jones, Sr & go into these cases - in the
meantime, I got'd Lee Ingram & Joan Lar-
vick to conduct the extra period class - they
met in the nice tent, while the hearing on
the cheating went on in the red tent - I ...
the letters for a while but decided to ...
extra class - the people accused of cheating
were mostly high sch studs, but it was not
(cont'd)

C-2-A-3 (90)

19 May - F-2

class to see how they had gotten the questions - I expected to teach a small grp of the after class & many were waiting for me, but scores of persons were attracted by curiosity & the grp was not broken down - Jann, helped by Lee, gave one of her intellectual present class & felt sorry for the ones who cd not get much help in this way

The class was out at 10^{00} - I went home very tired - went to bed - Greg was disturbed by a second night of hammering on the windmill + platform being built at the end of the last row of colleges (one row) - it is fast a children's play ground but I hear that it is really a camouflaged watch tower & that children will be allowed there only under supervision and/or to impress guests - I went to sleep in spite of the hammering

C-2-A-3 (90

20 May - S

Read Dr Phyl

Laura told me Betty was being assigned to Dorm 1 to help w/ child. at the New Brigade

Annie B. Washington missed some of her belongings yest - someone had gone through her luggage - Ann had borrowed her rain-coat w/o saying anything to her about it - she saw something women in the college visiting Ann - Dee, Vernie + I discussed the matter + decided we shd have a house mtng - we set it for Sa night at 7:00

X Borrowed Rita's pail and did my laundry - put place on the line b4 the college - altho there were a few showers during the day the sun came out sufficiently to dry everything

I made notes for my journal entry

Rd the adult class questionnaires

Had lunch at 12:00

Tropp had called for a mtng of the Engl. tchrs from 1:00 to 3:00 today - for curric. planning - I thot he said it was to be in the Fieldhouse + I went there at 1:00 - found no trace of Tr there, + he not in school Ltd or nice tent - inquired at Radio Rm + they didn't know where he was

Did pers. chores, took a shower + washed my hair

I finished going the adult class quiz + tabulated the results - some answers

(over) C2-A-3 (92)

were not clear, in spite of the simplicity of the questionnaire, but on the whole I think it gives a useful index of the state of mind of the class - I typed a 2-page report for J - I also turned in papers for Lora B. Paris & for Harvey Clay, who has made much progress in writing from 4 dictation

A rally was held at 7:30 - I wore boots for the 1st time & sat w/ my feet on my footstool as the blisters have formed again - hot & perspiring feet cause the fungus infection to revive

11 ✓ I had earlier told us that some newsmen might be arriving & had even instructed the child what answers to give to some pos. inquiries - this morn. he said that a Mrs. Hunter, wife of the publisher of the Santa Rosa Press Democrat, for whom he had done some imp. favors, had become a member of the conspiracy - she was so dangerous that the Guyanese govt. had issued an expulsion orders, an extreme step - she is to leave by 9th but if present cannot be found //

(cont)

9 17, on a mt.
Hunter

1971 370 Tues - 77
20 May - S-2 Hdqtrs to N. End
Rally now Tues for S. appr

News on the p.a. system which had been broadcast earlier opened the rally.

Singing loudly - I said Mrs. Hunter can't be found - it would be naive to think she might not be w/ mercenaries out in the bush - had her sing loudly

To put on show for news guys

Viet. on China - USSR complex - Chin. has superior armament - China can't invade Russ & doesn't bel - won't surv. unless in underground shelters - Russ can destr. w/laser beam steering missiles

Imp. necess. of learning so we understand what we're fighting for - otherwise people become frustrated into idea of "doing yr own thing" - capitalists taught us this so we won't unite - a lot of "shithead" are here, not all child. - wasting clothes, flowers and dishes, etc.), stealing food, cheating on exams

Apt. completion of sch. in June, agric. apts. based - Edwards - on French site for compost - horses for hauling - plan to contract home to make them more useful - John Jones & recommends keeping the concentrated to cross w/donkeys for intensive agric. - open recommended - I says need more research. Compost to be put in ditch on edge of the bush - discussed for horses to pull

Budgets - Tish Leroy - new system - all depts using people have to submit one -

(over) C-2-A-3 (94)

people (civ) / money - analysts' entry on Fri night after mtg - all persons have to be rptd - and ovs emergencies by planning

Gardens - Shirley Smith - vegs. packed & planted - other tasks

Agronomy - Mr Otten - wkng on soil samples - various diseases, fungi

Livestock - Shawnee - slaughtering sched. - Lucius Bryant needed - cattle to be moved from benene crew - Richard Clark, new, is assigned

Poultry - Bob Vieg - Table about 2 chickens, crippled, which were cooked & fed to dogs which had been eaten by people - had generator failure this wk and lost some eggs in incubator - 275 chickens required for one meal - up to 850#

I has remarks on incentive plan for those wishing to build own house - analysts will work on it

Small animals - Chris Talley - got an 2nd dog who thinks if he has been burned - I: I despise torturers - I torture torturers - John Harris liked him

Citrus - Becky Flowers

Domestic garden - Selika Bourdonnais

Insecticide control - Ernestine Blair - got more people to spray - if it doesn't

(cont.) C2-A-3 (95)

20 May - C-3

rain too much hope to catch up w/spring in-
thanks Mike Lund for service as he has
retired

J says he keeps cough that took now
unsupervised -

The soup morning Bible is finished - Ethel
Thompson starting a bible with

J: Can't get free medicines for outsiders -
Ibermin etc. Pfizer extends - perhaps can get
help from govt - there has to up for 5 million
dollar suit - will have to sell our property
we have, so that we can pay, or else going to
lose this suit in court -

Quail are females - hunt in Nov - Jerry
shd be used for our food.

Alice Ingram will be assistant to Stackhouse
by completing her reg'd 2 wks in the field as
she is badly needed there - Js deans.

Thurman Hay + another Ex generator run
down - Legion - engaged to Gen Brigade

Here Sunday - 3 Day and a for every
time ever has been a NO Day starting Tom
Richardson Brady threatened to run away
again - J says keep her under constant super-
vision, night + day - she uses tobacco,
cancer to get what she wants - J: manipulates -
Richards Barnes - electric Henry Triggett,
Jr - Henry Triggett Sr. - Rich. Jr. cons. to

(over)

C-2-A-3 (96)

test in mid term -- Denise Johnson taken
off because of attempt at mothering - Mabel Jones
for cheating - Anita Ward for stealing? -
they will be dealt with severely in future -
2 whs - cheating, stealing, thievery came under
2 whs heading / - Kevin Dye cheating - Cheryl
McCall - don't like being asked what she's
doing - ate more dog - Donna Monica -
for cheating - Sue Jones cheating on test
again - Marie recommends a cucumber
to shave on - perfect recommended by
someone else - think I decided on cucumber -

List of people who missed medication -
read warnings

Long list of praises

Being dismissed - I got home about 1 or

A dirty plate & fork had been left on top of
Annie's bed - I questioned each pers as
they came in but Ann was not in by the
time I went to sleep - it was obv. she had
done it - that & the thievery from peoples
belongings were discs'd & we decided to
try to hold a house meeting tom

Went to bed about 1:30

C-2-A-3 (97)

11 May - 54

For bkfst today we had biscuits + syrup, w/ nothing after. I was hungry by dinner which was served in the aft

Ann had left a plate + fork in the college since yest. - Mary Lee & bkfst + remembered her they sh'd be rel'd to the dining room as I had been very firm about this last night - She said she wasn't in last night's college

At home I made final notes

Just the p.a. system announced that Mrs. Hunter had not appeared by the 1:30 set for her expulsion + an order for the arrest had been issued

As I had a free morning w/ everybody else out, efc Harriet & Ruth, until 12 or noon, I typed in my final - I made consid. prog.

When the others arrived for their half day off, I put the final away + went through the papers in my crate - sorted out what I wanted to keep, read, or use in teaching - the others cleaned house, dried out beds + mattresses (which had gotten wet from the rain) + so on - there was discuss. of putting curtains on the beds + decorating - Peg wanted to put up curtains and her best + wants me to do the same to bel the appearance of the room

Rain fell this aft

Went to dinner about 4 or - we had boiled chicken + dumplings

Red some of the papers I had sorted out, nsp + mag articles + so forth - Kept out some for instructional purposes

There was music in the parlor, movies in the dining room - at 7 or I went for my treat (cone)

C-2A-3 (98)

Ellie Bean moved into our college Tom. -
she is occupying an office bunk across from
Ruth - like Ruth she sits up late and bears.
I rd from Enid Tom
I was in bed asleep by 11:00

C-2-A-3 (99)

22 May – M

Heavy rain fell most of the day

Had bfast

The pimples on my forehead has grown worse – is blistering – Mr Squires & the medical Off was told to see Preston at 11 or – Had to see him & was told to come back as early this morn. & decided to wait until tom.

Had an inf

Had lunch at 12 or

Met w/my adult class both 12 or & 1 or today – gave some instruc. on phonics for beginning readers – then talked about intensive farming listing the main items on the board – the students pd good attention & copied the notes – I made a few remarks on the results of the quiz & answered a few changes I was making – told them I wd teach the class both at 12 or & 1 or on M, then alternate them 12 or & 1 or the rest of the week

Felt a shower

Prepared for my 4th classes – it was nec to finish by 3 as they cd do w/o the blackbd as the rain prevented us from using our new creek. I gave the first period class sitting bks again & had them read to themselves – I answered questions about words – mainly helped Willie who is making some prog. but guesses at wds instead of sounding them out – at the beginning of both classes I held in the pavilion //

// & both classes I held in the pavilion //

(over)

C-2-A-3 (100)

ning of the second period, Peter Drotberger
[redacted] to help me, as I had asked — last
wk he was co-teacher w/Jenn in this class &
I felt he cd enliven the procedures — we
invented a game for the class to play w/(hopefully)
amusing subjc & preds, to prepare them for
wh and subordinate & coordinate clauses —
the class behaved well, altho they were not
very excited about the game

I tried to find out more about the checking
in the previous test — Dick Tripp said he didn't
not know — Peter told me Shawandha's
classes had been in the area next to the
one in which the Tchrs drew up the test,
copied the questions & presumably distrbtd
them to studs.

I ate my dinner & then it to Tchrs' mtng —
Tripp told us he planned to graduate at the
end of this term all studs 18 or over
regardless of their achievement — they can
continue to attend classes but will not be
listed on Guy. sch rolls — most of these
students are the ones who suffered most
from the U.S. sch sys, don't take learning
seriously & have low abilities — Betty
some of her studs beg the mtng again for
disruptive actions — one was Keith Wade,
who seems to take an insolent attit

I talked in the pavilion for some time
w/Peter — we discussed teaching methods —
specifically, he told me how he teaches

(cont) C-2-A-3 (101)

22 May - M-2

poetry - he seemed hurt to want to let me go - I had to search hunt to the libr & turn him over to another resp. adult as he is not allowed to be alone - he gifted to Becky Berkmen

- Breakfast home about 7:45 - I did not think our planned house outing for 30th would take place & it did not - Verna had to go to Steering Com. - ser. people, incl. children, were in the village at 9 - Ellie was getting settled - she bought material & sheets & made her curtains & put them up - I looked through my papers again & rd some of them

I went to bed early, by 11:00 - I was very tired

23 May — T.

Had Bkfst
At home whld on grind
Th my shower early as I was going to get
my foot treated at the medical clinic & the
fungus infection has resumed on the same foot
& about the same place as by — have a blister
back of my third toe — was told to come at
11 or today — Wanda treated it — scolded me
for not coming in sooner as earlier it may
have been found by simpler method — ointment
med rec. now — offensive & severe
11 ✓ wearing boots, rec. now because of rain,
is the most painful — feet get hot & perspire //
Had lunch
Held my adult reading class at 12 or — did
the phonics review first — Had all the
beginn. readers out in front, class those who
can't see well — Christine Young (formerly
Cobb) had spoken to me about changing to my
adult class — she who nights, has spare time
during the day — I agreed but must think
wh to see what we are doing — a flurry
of rain drove us inward in the sch tent
where we had less space & not all could
see the chalkbd but we did the best we
cd — I skimmed over an article on Spirit-
heid in S. Africa
At home & whld on my grind & made
preparations for my 4th class
Th w/me to Clemco a few of Elwyn Thomas)
(over)

C-2-A-3 (103)

planning to use them again, as they
give the boys more time but I was not
sure of all the classroom details. That I
will work out them on - the first period
they get to town w/ our tables or desk -
I like I do a lot intensive farming
giving details on which they will discuss.
Planning to have the students discuss
it tom - for the second period class we had
a test - I took a McCall article from the
5th Grade or Telegraph about & asked them to
select sentences w/ subordinate clauses -
the class behaved well because I threatened
to bring those who misbehaved by taking
away 1 hour recess only a few participated & some
used materials in their book

At 1:30 school letting following classes we mainly
after absences

I went home & changed clothes for the rally

C-2-A-3 (104)

2-3 Mar - T-2

Relief

J. Wilder - our people had to search him from 2 to 4

Called on by Dr Reid to discuss intell

w/ a one of his own members

11:30 a mob of Hazes who were threatening her

she has not been hurt by Brass.

Brian Foley coming in low a plane - she's

been a hell raiser - liked liquor & snuff

in quantity - was drunk when he got off

plane - had just died to get away from her -

Hue Porter sent w/ a woman to get her & bring

her back

Capt Rpt

Amanda Edwards applied what is going

on this rainy season in agric. - I told

wh crews would be given educ, instruc. on

agric. - getting wheat - made into cracked

wheat - can grind into grits - Rev Talley

+ 3 others assigned by Steering to see if

vacuum seals still hold - I bot it in '74

for use in the case

Reading Rpt - Parsley View + Epes Wilson

broken in the State - they won't let him sell

anything - wants to involve himself in our

story I don't know - I wants to

bring him in if we can talk through

Discu on method of testing the vacuum

Peanuts - Jeffery - 3 acres, 946 lbs per acre -

many wasted as they started to sprout in rainy

season - prevention of this planned - disposal

of peanuts not needed for planting discussed

Land clearing - Mike Fourbelle

Use of machinery - Philip Blakey

(over)

C-2-A-3 (105)

3 Orchard

Dan Fitch says Whole horse wagon can be started in Eden

Bananas - D. Ritchie

Cassava - Tom Turner

Fields - Jim Wilson - Lacre trbld w/larvae - going up river to get new stock - shed already going to get coffee trees - pine doing well on Forest fills - haven't had to use commercial fertilizer

Bread + Brick - prop. up on both - producing bricks - weeds are getting ahead w/bread + sidewalk to have both built to Lynettes grave - Jack not sure when was to do that & it was postponed - suggestion it be done by agric when to raising person - it two wks work & time but can be done a clear half day

Soap - Ute - needs more wood to make ashes - Roosevelt Turner says he can get it - can make soap test when June - J. says we need to mass produce it + analyzed shd help - X Mother Jr. sd we shd investig. slaughter house in Pt. Latour for police - Approved deputy Con - Lucie prop. rptd as Julius Evans offered to do it, he in Bar Town - Richie will do it

The agenda was almost completed, some clapped - I objected - don't ever insult the common. by clapping for end of the agenda - if all involved as shd be, would have to be a yes rally - we had flow through other

(Cont)

23rd May - T-3

channels

Rev. of Kew Brigade - some letter of - Darrel Keller thinks suicide - said to Richard Clark who just came - says he wanted to be a supervisor - his companion says she doesn't get anything out of his relationship - refd he won't take directions from a female - Jordens hints to shape up, don't talk about suicide, take orders from sisters

Paul McCann wasn't in line for M's good news too - says he didn't know any news this wk - J says some nurture cuffles, & then weekend Thurs - I risked going to jail to serve him - he had said he didn't like to stand up & refd in public - instance of his callousness w/ his wife while she ill in hosp - J proposed he make a sp refd on intensive fostering in sch dress - some additional needs

Ronnie Beckman, Danny Bach - 2 wks on n.b. for stealing boots

Ricardo Otterburn stole a clock - a woman that it for clock, sent him back for the cover - it was a big clock & he was caught

Jamal Johnson stole a tape recorder - Tony Linton ... admitted the 2 stole it too - James got told one wk for being back to another - Tony told off for telling on himself - J: "We don't need any more enemies, we got enough outside" - Tony caught J's sniffing as per dr

Jamal Barry - most disruptive child in Down 1 -

(over) C-2-A-3 (107)

received by J on bicycle
John Barry + Ronald Campbell teasing
Billy Christian about unrelated remark —
2 who on learning — J ad teachers were
all child. 2 who for teasing
Complaint about picture of directions given
by Mrs Chalkin to mulch citrus trees — some
of crew Glenda Polete + Becky Flowers — they say
this instructions not demonstrated well — while
instructs — he says he'll send more time w/
don't give letter entries — drop supervisor attd —
boy disc w/ one of the crew Dorothy Rollins who
ad's thing to Sebastian + upset & regard to
approaches to her of Tim Jones, J's son —
appeared during Sebastian visit for such beh &
testy about Dora's wks — another yng man ×
Keith Wade often walking around & sat
when — Jan thinks says he has this habit —
J Jan has reasons + Tim stated what he
had ad + how he treated her — J says she
+ other sisters unemancipated, don't agree,
principle, talk to Tim about the bro-
J says he doesn't understand her. J ad
my ex worshipped you + you talk about
him — this hurt me — J asks her to
give her opin of Tim + Sebastian — she says
"Tim is nice, your honor, Sebastian is an ass" —
he asked her what is revisionism + what are
the principle enemies of communism" she ad
not sure
Parties given opportunity to, or

C-2-A-3 (108)

24 May - W

We rose & had bkfst. 2 hrs late this morn. - heavy rain fell most of the day

The sched. was changed for the jr high sch; because they had the space & did not hold my adult class

Christine Young had come for the class - I invited her to walk home w/me & tell about the class - I told her my usual procedure, described the class to her, & showed her the result of my questionnaire - when I told her that I had 3 Negroes keeping the roll she agreed to do that as one of her tasks - she agreed she wd attend the rest of the wks & see what other way she cd most satisfactorily help - Christine told me about attending Angela Davis's class & St State just before she came over here - it was decided she shd teach "Feminism" as the most esp topic - her appearance were hedged around w/all kinds of restrictions - what amazing - there were only 3 black studs in the class

I wrote in my jrnl & made progs. for my classes

For the first period class I managed to fill the space in the peerless & the chalkbd - I decided to spend the hr on the definition of certain terms, starting w/socialism & communism - I told the class that under perfect Communism there wd be no milit, no police & no laws but some of the studs

disagreed w/me — an argument developed that Jerome + Willie V't seeing Lee Ingram, I called him in to define the terms — he thot it unrealistic to effect a sve, w/no laws + no police

// ✓, most of the class were passive listeners, if that, was Billy Jones //

Peter Wotherspoon came into my second period class today + red poetry to them — it was, modern poetry + he had hard to appeal to their interests but they showed little enthus

Yesterday I had been prevented from taking my plate to the penthouse for the 1:30 mtg because of the new ruling so Dick, Jarrod + I ate on the steps of the sub off + discussed a little business

There was a sisters' mtg at 7:30 + brothers met at 8:00 in the dining pavilion — I spent at least half the time at the mtg — Dorothy Robins was on the floor again for persisting in her attempt to sebastien + some other unemancipated females followed her into Centre Green — Abe, who conducted the session, complained that women were still building up John Jones' ego — the worst offenders were put on the N.B. + some were required to wear an ugly sack dress w/a sign "I oppress women" — I went into some detail describing how the homosexual male goes from women to women because he really hates women, told what he had had

(cont'd) C-2-A-3 (110)

to do to make sure they kept their own hours respectively.

The Jury was finally dismissed at about 12 or first day I got out of the yard we were called back from class.

A series of unknown reporters had occurred because Leon Kelley & Jean Brown in SF had told Albert Kahn, a pro-Lyn. friend of ours, about the Guyanese state intention to frame Cathy Hunter - Kahn had called the Santa Rosa Press Democrat which employs her & suggested they send a more sympathetic reporter - the result was Charlotte to embarrass the Guyanese and to ask questions which persuaded Guy. officials to ground the plane which was to depart thru Hunter - moreover, 4 or 5 people that were conducting a surveillance of Mrs. Hunter - Terry Carter, Debbie Touchette, Don Cochrane & Sherry Lee - were interrogated by the local Georgetown police & then beaten - the others held out each admitting only just that they signed a doc & did not remember what she had signed - she does not feel Eng well & was intimidated - the police threatened to arrest them all & say they would come back later too - they had not to get relief - I had ordered they all be taken into custody - he said he would not ever consent to the use of our people subjected to coun-

(over)

press — our money was also removed — the danger is that police may be ordered to search our premises in Georgetown — if they do, it will mean [illegible] for which we must be prepared — a hunger strike was mentioned as a method of signifying our commitment to our cause — Edith Tripp & Carolyn Layman were instructed to draw up a statement to this effect & when it was ready, all 16 & over affixed our signatures —

At one pm in the eve Dean Poplin arrived — she was preceded by reports that she had given trouble — not only in Georgetown but on arrival in Georgetown — she would not eat the food offered her, wanted a brand of cereal called "Malt-o-meal" — she wore a diamond ring and wore a money belt, both of which she refused to turn over — she was dressed in the fashion displayed in the French circus

I had her up on the floor & made the inventory of her property — the guns, argument & other forms of persuasion she finally accepted the rules & being more agreeable

As I had worn boots in accordance with the weather, my foot was giving me a great deal of trouble & that & the [illegible] during the 2 outings, I was afraid the blisters would be worse

We were dismissed at about 5 pm & instructions were issued until 11 pm, when they were to be [illegible]

C-2-A-3(1/12)

25 May - Th

We got up & had bkfst at 11:30 - then we retd to the pavilion for further discussion of our sit.

A new method of self-suicide was tested, in case we did not have time to use the petrin alone - we wd pack ourselves into petrin blocks & these blocks wd be blown up - The demolition material was tested

The windmill which is being erected as a watchtower was discussed - it is intended to be like part of a children's playground, & whether this intention was carried out was questioned - J. suggested some changes - the dime actually generates some electricity - whether the structure cd also be taken as a radar device from the air was discussed but it was decided that no one familiar w/ radar wd be so deceived

Many people were put on the floor, trial some referred from the women's & men's sittings - several were put on their backs

Mention was made of Norman James, who was going to get a piloting assignment which wd allow him to visit Jonestown occasionally - insisted he has turned down a Geo'town job, has flown other routes & a good salary, we have not seen any of his money, & he is opposed to be involved in

romantic affairs.

On the basis of many rpts, incl one written by me, Lorie Jean Lucas was put on the floor - she is a seemingly well-educated, refined black woman whom I had heard declare her loneliness + lack of int. in Jonestown - she is a barber + had hoped to find her profession in Georgetown - she said she had effected to travel - she didn't know she was turning over her property + jewelry to the To + didn't get them back - testimony from many others revealed her disgust as a maid for movie stars - she had then taken care of an old man whom she neglected - she stole some of his retirement checks & a diamond pin - her house was filthy + her animals neglected, + govt. action was even threatened - she admitted these facts only after I reminded the questioners she deserved the same treatment as the other seniors (Dean Poplin) had received last night + it was given to her - it was determined she use her talents as a barber for the community

Proposals were made that preparations for jungle warfare begin - Steve will conduct classes - I asked for anyone who had suggestions to get on the floor - among those who did was Annie B. Washington who had been a follower of Martin Luther King; but

(cont) C-2-A-3(14)

had never flown in fog/rain - she had carried a loaded firearm w/her

In the evening [redacted] gave an hr + a half fr dinner + [redacted] - I ate and rd the news on the blackboard in the library - I had been sitting during the mtng w/my boots off, + my feet were much better.

When the mtng was resumed, I told us contact had been made w/Home Affairs Minister Hyngo who had been mtng w/others in the govt. - they had concluded - they may have called off the arrests + may inform us in the morn.

We were dismissed at 12 or

26 May — F

Annie B. Washington moved today to dormitory (called "apartment" now) so that she did not have to walk so far to work, meals, shower + so on

During my first trip to the central area, I did quite a few errands — stopped at the warehouse, got shampoo + a sweater as I have been a little chilly sitting on my bed in the cottage — at the mending room the only one they had is a little too big for me — I did like the one I bot just before the USO

Adm Thomas measured me preparatory to making a rain coat for me out of a plastic bag I brot w/me from the States

My foot is healing nicely

The weather was clear in the early pt of the day

Marshall Ferris made + installed a shoe rack on our cottage porch which will help keep the porch + consequently the house cleaner

I did my shower bef lunch today so that I cd have my foot treated directly after my adult class

I had planned to do up some material for my second period class but bef I went to lunch there was an announcement that H.S. classes wd not meet today — H.S. students were to work at their projects in order to bring produce up

(over) C-2-A-3 (116)

Ted Lewis -
Ted Long about class at 1:00 - Christine
Young did not come - I gave some phonics
study first then started to define some of
the terms I had put emphasis on in giving
the new Lesson
Went to Margaret James at the faculty
for treatment of my toes - she used Irish
wine
Wrote a note to J on a strategy matter
I had that is in connection w/guerrilla
fighting
Ted Lewis this morning at 9:00 h.s. w/
grade 7 class with teachers - Tom Stubbs
Talked to us about lesson plans - jr high
+ elem sch Takes here to make them up
weekly for all classes - he showed the
form + discussed it - Tom has ordered
two forms for the Steles - Tr decided
we will begin to use the forms in the
h.s.
We broke for dinner - after we ate, h.s.
Ethics met at the park. - It was decided
we will meet from 3 to 5 every Wed
I announced that we had finally made
connection w/the Burg gov't - the plan to
arrest our people was rescinded, & those
who had conceived the idea (a small
fascist grp in the police) had been
identified & would be punished - they had
(cont)

C-2-A-3 (117)

89-4236-2018

26 May - F-2

CIA contacts - the plot was definitely [redacted] of the CIA & Burnham made a strong denunciation of it & of the U.S. pol. class - he rejected all IMF aid w/its unacceptable requirements - J told us that meanwhile the sit in the world had become very serious, pointing more & more to a nuclear war - the US has concluded an agreement w/ China abandoning its protection of Taiwan, has attempted to force the USSR to desert Cuba - the so-called "free" world is making a concerted attack on Angola, while they continue their efforts to keep control of the assets of Zaire

X Of I didn't go home as we were to have polit. enlightenment classes in the pavilion at 8 or - I had my clip board & paper w/me & whid a little at my pool

J. suddenly announced that he was giving out the name of the traitor who had left our ranks - it was Debbie Blakey - she had been proved to have taken an active roll in the conspiracy - she had five socialist relatives : her mother Lisa Layton, brother Larry Layton (recently arrvd), & husb Philip Blakey, all of whom showed an admirable attitude

Jonn Garvish conducted the pol enlight.

(over) C-2-A-3 (118)

class - she wrote notes on the chalkboard not visible very far back - her material which was on Communist theory, definitions & examples of the terms used & examples, & an [illegible] of the conflict in Zaire as it is related to Communist theory - she talked very fast which drew some protests - I circulated through the aud & made comments & there were other remarks & questions from the floor

The mtng lasted until 11 or

Our college [illegible] a long time to settle down - I did not go to sleep until aft. 12 or

11½ J told us the Examiner had run a story that Mrs. Hunter had been held in protective custody whereas the truth was that she had been drunk the whole time - Guyana knew she had entered the city under false pretenses - she said we threatened her, whereas she threatened us - they did not bow to U.S. demands - the incident concerning our four people who were detained were caused by [illegible] the police who have CIA contacts - Dr Hugo (who is head of Home Affairs & Immigration) helped us - he said this was an attack on us, & all we. stys - he acknowledged this was a conspiracy"

C-243 (119)

27 May -5

Yest. Patty had asked me to lend her some sewing materials - I had just climbed upon my bunk & didn't want to get down & open my crate - I may have later, left my crate open w/ the lock & key on it - When I came home last night I noticed my sewing materials seemed jumbled, but I thot I may have done it myself - it was late & I was tired - this morning I rearranged my sewing materials & missed my card of needles - I immed. suspected Patty, went to the light to investigate - on cursory exam I did not find the needles but did find a spool of thread which was mine - // Patty told me, as if she had just noticed it, that I had left my key on the bed // Sue & I had also both noticed that Patty when she came in yest had inquired "Ira?" as when her curtain is drawn, one cannot see if Ira is home.

I had Jo Patty & Bhfst & questioned her - she denied taking the needles or the thread - I arrngd w/ Hendr Lamar to meet w/ them forth at the college when Patty finished sch at 4^or

I did my hand laundry, using Rita's pail - standing in the damp grass at the benches at the water faucet caused another blister to appear on my foot.

(Cont) C2-A-3 (120)

I wkd on my grad
Had lunch
Took a shower

The elem, jr + sr high school teachers met at 2:00 in the sch tent - Tom Stubbs talked about the learning process - it was abstract tho interesting - I had to be a little leg 4th to meet w/ Patty + Laura

Patty had come home early - she went through her belongings as Laura + I watched - she admitted nothing tho I told of the evidence, pointing out that she cd have hidden the stolen needles - Laura found another spool of thread among her belongings - she remembered seeing the needles + took my key in the logs Patty cried but denied guilt - Laura reminded her that Harriet had also missed blouses which she later saw Patty wearing

// 2 later in the day I had missed my key, intended to hunt for it when I got home //

I was spsd to talk w/ Annie B. about articles she had mailed from her luggage but I didn't have time - I went to dinner + saw my rel told the others in the cottage of the episode involving Patty - Harriet that she was suffering from a [illegible] + then I wrote my report up. I suggested counseling for her - I gave it to Sharon Amos, conducted the test of the counselors - She, however, cd she might be going home to Hershey

(cont) C-2-A-3 (121)

27 May - S - 2

Library notes stolen from Teresa - I called for them to be retd at mtng under Ethics of paranormal function - Dr hrs + reg given
I: Commitment of Govt to Soc. socialism -
Burmese refused to accede to demands he stop repelling Cuban flights - told Kis. to go over + bomb land + our Gais or Mingo informed that Burma will not accept IMF money - rumor for getting help from Rs: Korea + E. Ger - amazing decision - refused $1 billion - effluvia Hunter episode - ship apparently was to bomb her hotel - US Emb tells us we will have some hard times - army is in strong control, no danger of a coup - they transport us in milit. plane free of charge + not charged - Pres attempt by U.S. to kill us economically thru IMF has assured us we will eat - we're hit pretty for invasion - we will get last energy - 3or 4 of our people remain in U.S. - problem is housing there - Sen Bill 1437 will pass - high in children + ours - most energies directed to med care - all our chickens died today of some disease w/ which infected in the
II + caretaker functions
Plans - ① housing, ② search + supplies + equip for industries - clean, sawmill, elect. equip - ③ sawmill - some personnel channeled to this from med + ed, etc. - ④ bring additional people but needed for fed mos in U.S. ⑤ trucks, etc to make money + help Guy - pull out of lethargy - gruesome who don't give a shit - need $ to get licenses rec. - rec

(over)

C-2-A-3 (122)

Norm Jaenes on MN Nights - put on
heavy wh + tightening belts - time table
presented

High level conspir showed greatest profit -
tyeing us up in courts - cutting us off from fields -
details will be stepped up even pressing on -
considerations as to how to bring - help to find
industries to make money - whether to use
new tools to go to U.S. in secret - get friendly
agents in other places than U.S.

News - Norm Jaenes coming few wks - been
asking us if he can stay longer (Secretially)
Called for disc - Ross Rizley engrossed
w/charge of prosecution, didn't do favor
for a man who has been very helpful (Jupiter) -
Charlie Townes said do not pushing Motion -
Jupiter and knowledgeable Commissioners in case -
can find give stands of wood close at hand -
finding Steffens (or Tris) profitable

Chas Townes suggests can give some
man for secur. to other positions where
needed + replace w/some women - disc by J
of sep w/regard to people who appreciate him

Jerome + Simon doing badly in field, transferred [illegible] to this way of
manipulating to get the get he wants - settled
by giving letter him to him in medical

Paulette Root suggested as possibel grad.
elect, crew in med. - she is now working
in chem. engrg - Charlie Townes says
what Chris Kurd wants is three men

(cont) (2-23-23)

27 May -3

to work hrs over to catch up so this present ship can have up equipment we will be getting - mins. believes given for not wanting to release personnel which cd help in elec.

Somehow need to - do about regs: whether to be used for toys, pillows etc to sell or to make varnish as Pi Prod says she knows how to do - more mater. is coming from the States for sewing proj given to us by Supervisor - decided to make varnish but use what we have for sewing until new mater arrives

Discuss using new tool - go to States for cargo + people + which route?

Using office space in colleges - how many potential leads do we have left? Jacobs - Joyce Touchette says she'll get figure

Quest: of using aluminum in factories - too hot? hot, if ventilated - J. asked which industries are sure money-making - mentioned: food such as conserve, sewing, printing

Quest. of feasibility of using trucks? - no ans. - can be used for temp bldg - do you want permanent bldg?

Sawmill - lecture - dif. pts of view

Shoe manufacturing - Straits Exports - etc for repair because of source of leather

Photographic film - print processing -

(over) C-2-A-3 (124)

Don Jackson suggests mail order bus

J. Tim Steen now preying on people - told Verdelle Duncan fighter starving - caused heart attack of Jones relatives - it is nec. to do sthing about Steen

J off the fthe envir. costs, we are increasing - if nuclear war is imminent, will have to invite others people here at once

Mark Wagner up for insensitivity & - person's handicap - his attit. is bad, doesn't want to do little things - J asks why the change in him - his relationship? - he gives warning - J reverses the sentence because of 2 grades & attempt to appeal to his conscience

X Ben Otis Mitchell - case of persevering cause for injury done to him - he beat up other boy in school yard - J had ordered that amplifier be gotten for him in the band - he says he affected by love of J & Steven - J's analysis involved, Ben's homosexuality - J's questions - clear the potential to be a challenge, too trusting - J gave him a warning - he had all the signs of oppressing forces removed

Bryan Davis on the floor chgd w/ using magnet to open book cabinet in lib. - he says he just seeing whether he could

(cont) C-2-A-3 (125)

29 May - 4

9:00, 10:20 - 1:30

dist - I asked him whether he liked it here or not - Brian said he did

I read him Senate Bill 1437 for benefit of those who would go back to U.S.

I gave Brian a warning " believing he meant no harm

I released some from brigade - Miss Alden Bleiby said she had been all for 2 mos, wanted to be released or sent word of when she could expect to be released

Prairies read - long list

Interv dismissed 10 min. until 2 pm - I had coffee and talking while listening to Victor Lima records

I got to bed about 3 am

28 May - Sa

Overcast late last night, we
rose & ate bkfst & [illegible] morn.
I washed my sheets which I had not done
yesterday
Shampooed my hair
A black cat came to the college this
morn. & made himself at home on my
bed a while - he stayed until evening -
he was a very agreeable cat
I made final entries
I wrote a memo to J. - offered to go to
the States to take care of the matter he had
mentioned last night, as I had previously -
also told him I that I'd get back my job
at Bechtel's & help the Ted finances
The weather was clear early in the day
but there was a big shower at 2 ov - Jenn
had wanted me to meet w/her & Peter to discuss
lesson plans for next wk & had intended to
go at 2 ov - I had hoped to get at typing in
my final today but didn't succeed
I went at 3 ov - Jenn, Peter & I talked
a little about class plans but did nothing
precise - I got some notes from Don Jackson
on Senate Bill 1437 - watched J play w/one
of the tweens in the pavilion
Dinner was not served until late -
about 5 30 - we had a Guyanese dish called
roti, prob orig an East Ind. dish - it was
curried pork w/pegs wrapped in a tortilla -
like bread - during dinner conversed w/Marshall
(over)

C-2-A-3 (127)

Jerio – he told me of his efforts in the Longshoremans Union of Harry Bridges & of their being during the war in which he was wounded – he first heard J. about the same time I did

Went home & rd Man Cried

Got dark & more rain had fallen & went to the parlour to get my ticket – candy this wk

A yng girl, Joyce Evans, is moving in to the cottage – she will stay in Ellie's bed at night

Grey got cloth from the sewing room to make her curtains & increased her efforts to get mine – Irene clear got cloth & talked of her plans to make tops – a large amt of scraps have been sent from the States – many are being used to make items for sale, but apparently individs can obtain prices for their own wk

I started to rd Man Cried until I went to bed at 11 or

11½ The cat had gone when I retd

29 May – M

Rain fell almost all day, at times furiously

Up having bkfst + following my morning routine, I wrote up lesson plans for the wk for my I Language Arts classes – in the remedial group I plan to cont. the work on polit. dynasties + intensive agric + to deal w/ Senate Bill 1437, interspersed w/ some spelling lessons – in the advanced grp which I will have this wk, I plan a wks work on metaphors + dif. types

Did a little work on my jrnl

Went to lunch – I was a little late + there was a long line prob because wd had got and there was some rotis left over – it was gone by I got to the window, but I got some very good soup

One of the older women told me she had seen my lost raincoat – a woman who works in the rice tent has it – my name + college nr was on it but the woman whose name is Martha Turner had made no effort to ret it – later Mary Costello told me that Martha had told her she had it + to let me know – she apparently became concerned + wd learn who liked it

I held my adult class from 12 nr to 2 nr – the major lg elements played for both sessions + I th held each time – I worked on phonics the first pt of the period + on polit dynasties – Jerth in acct of the rain, Jerth in acct of Love not being there to help me at first, the class was noisier than usual

Th my shower

Met my afs classes in the pavilion – I managed to get a table + benches + a blackboard – in the

(over)

first period I went ahead w/polit. dynamics - Everyone made some thoughtful comments - I introduced the subject of metaphors to the 2nd period class, then turned the class over to Linda as chairperson - she was to have the class members give proverbs and explain them while I recorded + evaluated the proceedings - the class showed some interest but there generally was not much good

Ate dinner

Attended h.s. Tchrs mtng in the parlour - Trapp told me that Peter Rotherham would be teaching the advanced Lang Arts class, taking over from me, as he understood I had objected directly w/the studs to Peter - I'd have argued the case but was really relieved to be free of the responsibilities - I accepted the arrangement as I can devote more time to the adults - Jenn will teach the intermediate grp - The math classes were also reorganized - I showed my lesson plans to Trapp + they pleased him - we discussed the sch compass, the sit, - many are being lost or stolen - a method of issuing new ones + making Tchrs responsible for them was adopted - Trapp had arranged the list of h.s. studs + found several who were not taking the right classes - David Goodwin, who was not in the socialism class, was brot by the grp - he had also been caught obviously trying to steal a compass, tho

At home I brot girl entries up to date, then read Dan Cried about an hr

Went to bed at 11:00 but had a hard time going to sleep, as there was much noise outside, & I was a little stifled by having the advanced class.

30 May - T

Patty is still living in the college - I had thot she would be staying in one of the apts to help w/ the new Brigade - she still fails to get up & go to sch on time - this morn we exchanged some hot wds & I told her angrily she had better set my needles - what strikes me especially angry is that the card contained my needle threader & with my weak eyes I find it very difficult to thread a needle w/o it - sch limit in the college is that Patty needs more supervision & that she should be moved

After supper I went in the library an hour or so collecting bks w/ samples of metaphors for my second period class - Rhonda Parks, one of Teresa's assistants opened the cases and helped me find some of the bks - all bks are locked up now, since there has been so much theft - she saved the bks for me until class time

I saw Martha Turner in the rec tent - I expressed myself rather firmly, that it was my personal idea of hers not to see that I got it back, since my name & college no were on it - she thot I was lucky she had saved it tho she made no effort to get it when the rainy season came

I stopped at Ruby Cowell's cottage where the seamstresses were hoping to get some scraps of cotton for curtains & to make some little cloth bags for containers of my cosmetics & sewing materials - I am using nylon

(over)

boys which Breck - Dons told my college
Mates got meter through a "misunderstand-
ing" - Ruby was back + I'd lost to ashtar
11 The book go in early this morn. having
been delayed by the rain - Robin Tschelitt
+ Estelle the Colt arrived on it from the
States, plus several other members from Her'town //
Made my final entry
Went to lunch
Taught the adult class at 12:00 - I gave
some spelling words + had a few people show
their ability in spelling - I fancy they again
astonished me by making no errors - I
then gave the details on SB 1437 which I
ask to emphasize in all classes - Christine Young 6
4 Th a shower
Only a few were present in my first
period class - I again gave them the meter
on SB 1437
In the second period I presented the
material on metaphor, reading to the class
from diff types of lit, + discussing the
metaphors found in them - the class does
interested esp. in revolutionary verses +
did fairly for attention, tho not perfect
Had dinner
We were to have a Tchrs' mtng but
it never got under way + I went home
Laura had asked if she cd borrow
my t w again - I was reluctant, tho I
told her she cd but she'd have to wait
until I got home - by the time I got

3 Oct 1978 - 2

Sent to the rally - [illegible] good seat
Type of news played
Lee Ingram made announcements
Text: (1) Text of our impromptu statement 5 ✓

Hearing on which was held up for tractor to leave - Charlie T. says piping up the tractor so that it was suitable - I said it was going to be costly to make up in presents for this discourtesy - I kept asking for hurry-up, he never got any response - Dick Barnett has been ready for getting the tractor ready but he had to [illegible] Haley Bramlett back in city & give back to his college - it was 11 ✓ to the college, I must have missed her 11 3 ✓ made by J - I had been very sleepy & tho I heard it, I forgot it - I wrote something about disarm from the mil & pow; (2) main pts of HR 1437 - I wrote all I had time for; (3) news I had given today - of the newscast just [illegible], I had forgotten much but remembered enough to write with [illegible] was called - I [illegible] had to help a senior who had [illegible] writing 11

11 ✓ All of I kept hearing on the floor [illegible] about a Guy. Defense Three plane which was coming in from Mathews's Ridge to take 6 of our people to Geo'town - some were patients & nurses - by the Carter was going in the take off of radar traffic - Harley was going in to talk to [illegible] & after I made had been made for him - [illegible] comments from

(over) C-2-A-3 (133)

J, becoming more & more urgent showed that the traitor was not being made ready to leave on time, & finally that it did not leave & the pilot flew out & took our passengers - I was indignant, as these BOAC flights are always very costly, & no explanation to us - & did not occur to me why Hedley couldn't finish on time - no body gave J or Mary & the other passengers any explanation as to what was wrong - when Mary came to see what was the matter Hedley seemed arrogant to her - Marie made it clear that she could have proceeded w/the org equipm & J emphasized that he should be kept fully informed at all times of problems that came up -

Mr Beck was not present when the matter was first brot up but appeared later

Mr Beck did not come today - later J saw her - she & she had been ill but was coming tomorrow

K Lyric ypts were given briefly

Praises were given people taken off & assigned to the new Brigade

The rally was dismissed at about 1 pm

Mr A ypt, first written by Shirley Hicks, and I and after in the town & 2 other towns was read - some members had followed enough W- but Shirley spoke of rivalry, Cash & corp flow in unity Martha S Hicks & Diane Wilkerson - also still those many of bond accepted Christ's leadership & home & Bury national who entertained them - the guilty confessed reluctantly - Ruby Carroll & Jimmy Jones Everett sent as watchers but got worship started for them

C-2-4-3 (134)

31 May - W

Rising + dressing at the usual time
Had chat & talk w/ Patty Cornell about
getting cloth for curtains - the pat shower
which I had obtained at previously had been
given it w/o authorization; inspectors took
take it away from them - on my way home
I stopped at the fire test where the sewing
project is conducted - They gave me several
scraps of material for my little boys

The day was mostly clear

Cleaned up my desk hoping to come across
my needles but didn't find them

Had an a gal day

Went to lunch

Taught the adult class at 1 - gave a
phonics lesson first - then we had a dis-
cussion on South African treatm of blacks,
based on an article about apartheid in the
Atlantic monthly which I had started reading
to the class the time ago

X The ex shower - on my rd saw Patty
Cornell - she mentioned Lisa Layton tho
she did not know whether to mention
Debbie Blake's dejection - she had an idea
Lisa didn't want to talk about it - she told
me Debbie had acted strangely in Dev'town +
she shd have been suspicious - she had
remarked to Debbie that she seemed to be
gaining wt + Debbie's reaction was hostile

(over) C-2-A-3 (135)

Jhim told us in the rally that Debbie was pregnant - she had been [illegible] by the attentions of an outsider who probably was assigned to persuade her to have the abortion - I wished all that any of us, male or female could be the objects of such a purpose - Patty doesn't have a rain coat & later I mentioned it to my mind & could let her have the one Alice Thomas made for me, but I then didn't reach her

11 V stopped at the rice tent & got my rain coat from Martha Turner - she didn't admit any feeling in ethics in keeping at us long, that she could have easily made me 1

In the first period class we discussed Marxist - Leninist terms - all were present esp Billie & Willie - they were fairly conjectural

In the second period, I gave illustrations from the I had assembled of metaphors taken from dirty types of life - the class seemed fairly interested - I applied what we had discussed

Pineapple was on our dinner plates

This noon I was at Lou - Ellie Bean had asked to make a complaint against Carlin Boutte' - she didn't learn math in her class she said & wanted to be transferred - her other studs, Linda Lee Dugan, spoke against Ellie who they think causes trouble in the classroom - the tutors

(-2-) C-2-A-3

C-2-A-3 (136)

had TRC getting to the bottom of her complaint - she seems to be suffering from head pride - he advised she get help + stay where she is

There were movies and counseling Tues - Inj + Versed have been upset counselors

Cathi retd my needles - she had apparently been counseled by Sharon Amos + rel that Sharon was requesting me to say more about the incident I agreed

Ina had borrowed my scissors 2 days ago + had not yet returned them - I had wanted to sew on my tags

Red Man Creed

June
June, 1978

1 June	—	Th	— ✓	16 June	— F — ✓
2 "	—	F	— ✓	17 "	— Sa — ✓
3 "	—	S	— ✓	18 "	— Su — ✓
4 "	—	Su	— ✓	19 "	— M — ✓
5 "	—	M	— ✓	20 "	— T — ✓
6 "	—	T	— ✓	21 "	— W — ✓
7 "	—	W	— ✓	22 "	— Th — ✓
(egg hunt - fgs)				23 "	— F — ✓
8 "	—	Th	— ✓	24 "	— S — ✓
9 "	—	F	— ✓	25 "	— Su — ✓
10 "	—	S	— ✓	26 "	— M — ✓
11 "	—	Su	— ✓	27 "	— T —
12 "	—	M	— ✓	28 "	— W —
13 "	—	T	— ✓	29 "	— Th — ✓
14 "	—	W	— ✓	30 "	— F — ✓
15 "	—	Th	— ✓		
16 "	—	F	—		
17 "	—	S	—		
18 "	—				
19 "	—				

C-2-A-4 (1)

1 June 76

Up [illegible] rd news on the bond, so as to be prepared for talking at the kindergarten. Bought some soap & a piece of string on which to put my keys to my crates so that they'll be kept from children & from loss.

Did some more research in the library books to be used in teaching metaphors to my second hr class.

Had a good letter.

We had a heavy lunch: greens, soup & a peanut butter sandwich — I was not very hungry today, so I ate the p.b. & honey & kept it in plastic.

After my shower — had to hurry to get to the kindergarten in time for my usual Th talk, at 2 hr.

They were so busy that quite of my talking to the group drew through the items for Sylvia Brabb & she the notes to distribute to the others.

I retd to the college to get my material for my classes.

The first period class was late in assembling. The news was being given on the p.a. system. Mr. Trapp did not make an announcement — some were late which I noted — I gave the class a spelling lesson — I thot it was time to demand better behavior from this group of students — their demeanor in class has

(over) C-2-A-4(2)

improved, but they still interrupt me w/o raising their hands, talk to each other during class, play w/objects during class and pass between my books & + words of all ash irrelevant questions continually — I told them this behavior had to stop — a few did well in the spelling test, the others did badly

In the second period class I told the students I was going to have them do the metaphor project in class rather than individ. basis — I put the ideas + maps I had for on the table + told them to share them + help each other — most of the class whid heard: I got questions from some, a few didn't try — occasionally a teenage sense of humor was displayed in a poetic metaphor

At dinner we again had a good meal: rice w/gravy + chicken giblets, sweet potatoes, a veg, I don't recall what else

I missed the teachers' mtg — went home

At 7:30 the new Tchrs. met w/instrucs. to prepare a test for pros. use — Rob Christian was not there, nor Vernetta — Don Jackson presided — Bobbie Jones had input on points I wanted included — we kept our voices low + watched senior, over the test questions diligently — we each made suggestions + turning them over to Trish to type up — we then discussed teaching methods w/respect to seniors particularly, tho we did not know how the after classes were to be handled — Jones who was

(-) 12-A-1-1) - (Cont) C-2-A-1 (3)

1 June - Th - 2

Teaching a Sp class at 8 am and was asking for help - 3 of us volunteered

Ger people were in the cottage when I arrived - Ellie was pressing Ann's hair with a hot iron - Inez was washing & putting up her curtains - Ine was sick with a virus perh what a no of people have had - Estelle Mc Cell visited us - she & Inez are close - she may move in - she hasn't retd to 1029 Bery - she said Jessie Chamblis had her baby at Mitchel Johnson was expecting to come at her son's baby arrives Betty Dennis has been invited to a dinner

I finished Man Cried but went through the book for history, want to read the ending again

Went to bed at 11 pm

2 June -

I corrected the first period spelling tests & made plans for today - rd the papers on metaphors from the second period class - they had done well on the whole

Made notes for girl entries

Went to lunch

Stopped at the library looked up more notes for the second period class

At 1, met the adult class - we had a phonics lesson - then discussed a few news events to help the class pass the test if there was to be one then

Th my shower

During the first period spent the time on definitions of Marxist-Leninist terms

I red'd papers to the second period class then I red them. I red be turning the class over to Peter - I red some of the metaphors from some of the papers - did not have time to give any of the orders which I had planned - I talked to a few studs who did not have the idea - to those who hadn't turned papers in: Sha Jeanne Harris (Constance Jones' sister) + Nancy Jensen - the never show much int. in Lang. Arts - they had excuses, not very good, saying they hadn't had time to work with, implying interruptions on the part of others. - this may be true

(over)

C-2-A-4(5)

of this class but they'd have asked me for help.

Had dinner

We had Tchrs' mtg - both th down absences - we discussed students' behavior & recommended some for praises - Steve Peters of the studs who didn't get their wh in - Tripp mentioned that lesson plans had been suggested - it was agreed that by + math tchrs would need & wh cooperatively on them - 5 & 3rd to 5th

Went home

Socialism classes met in the pavilion - I located a seat but had to give it up, as the socialist tchrs had to monitor the test - I asked the questions, all of which were essay type - Jerome Anderson asked me to write his answers as he can't write well enough - the test was difficult + given very fast, the people were allowed to go back over it - Jerome did only fair - I) as the papers were collected, had the answers given on the p.a. system - he put the tchrs who take the test thru at the rally

Jan was assigned to teach the after class to be given thru to those who had failed previous tests - I asked her if she needed help, as I had volunteered last night - she obviously didn't want me - Pauline Simon taught

(cont)

2 June – F-2

the entire class

A Liz Gryfus from Jonestown is [illegible] me
of the trends in the Northwest Region to
been Burnham sp Tom – Vernard & Greg were
named – they readied their clothing &
packed – then they was told Tom Griffin
who has been overworked, was told not to
come w/ Tom, & the probl of [illegible]
Sch Yr. came up

I had borrowed 2 of my (former) bks from
the library: Collected Poems by W.B. Yeats &
The Identity of Yeats by Richard Ellmann &
I red them for an hr while waiting for
Vernie & Greg to finish their wk

Went to bed at 1:30
days' events, esp. being on my feet so long
during the [illegible]

3 June - S

Stan Bkfst

Found that Greg didn't go to the P.N.C. mtng, as Tom was out

Borrowed a pail from Greg & did my laundry, hanging it over on the toilet area, as our line was filled up - the weather was clear in the morn but rain fell every now & then in the afn, & my clothes did not get dry

Did a little work on my journal

Had lunch

Becky Beikman had had plans to meet in the pavilion - she wanted some help on the news - the Eng Tchrs were to meet at 3 or so with Tug on lesson plans - weather Becky nor the Tchrs came, prob because of very heavy rain - I didn't have anything to read, so just watched the rain for some time

I was very tired from last night & didn't feel well all day

Went to dinner

I decided not to have a rally tho as a fge no of people were out at Papaya's for the P.N.C. mtng

(over) C-2A-4 (8)

I spent the eve at home reading The Identity Factor

C-2-A-4 (T)

4 June - Su

For Bkfst we had [illegible]
Washed, my hair
started typing it in my girl for the first
went off, it didn't [illegible] much else
[illegible] the window, smiled, nod
the residents were in the cottage - [illegible]
& they have been certainly a little [illegible]
the young people who have shared in our
not very neat = leave their clothes on the
empty bed, some do not make their own
beds and take off their muddy shoes in-
side - they tried to hide a [illegible]
not Vernie did not be present - [illegible]
some complaints regarding [illegible]
having dirty dishes [illegible] - for some
reason, Ellie Dean became [illegible]
indevelent two, me, remarked [illegible] my
keeping my bed disheveled - [illegible]
attitude, by [illegible] the result of [illegible]
& her at the table eating [illegible]
[illegible] is taking it [illegible]
[illegible] improvements.

[illegible] some time this [illegible]
[illegible]

Ate about 5:30 - tried to trade w/ Kurtis Smith
breast for a leg, but he decided his leg was
(over).

C-2A-4 (10)

bggie + keep it - get some hot sauce from Peter Wolkenstein - ser individs make this from some wild peppers they find growing, but I suspect they get vinegar + other ingredients from the kitchen - it is espec. good on beans + rice as well as chicken - could find no place to sit - Joyce Lund took me into one of the med. facils where there was a spare chair - speking of the news, which is on everybody's mind these days, she said a no of people were going in the quarters of Ruth Lowrie, who is crippled + finds it hard to get to a place where she can hear the news - she invited me

I sd in the parlour until time to go to Ruth's - invited Joycie Clark + Mary Castillo to accompany me - among those assembled were shr who were well informed + as a result I learned more than I was able to give - they had heard!

We went to the rally at 7:30

I began w/ comments on the news + my mdle notes

A group from Houston is going to Caracas, Venezuela for a mtng - we (will be able) to get some supplies, such as aspirin, + medical, which we have not been able to obtain - I asked the delgts to list ... such + turn the lists in

(cont)

(2-A4(11)

9 Jan – Sat –

Patty Cartmell described her latest trip up the river w/ Cheyenne, Tommy Johnson, & Chuck Dietzman

Volunteers to give individ. attention to the yng people on the New Brigade were requested.

Q. that the mo's previous had read this wk was absurd – people were being praised (on work crews) for just doing their jobs – these will not be accepted – he did approve of praising students for effective school work

11 V Today's news casts, which I heard

11:2 V I sat through again the last ½ of The Man Who Cried Iron by John A. Williams & finished it

Tests were distrbtd during the mtng

The agric. kids were headed – those working in the herbal garden & the herbal kitchen had mussed a bottle containing an experimental alcoholic substance – someone observed that Richard still had had alcohol on his breath – he was called on the floor – he said he had got some pineapple rind, put sugar on it and it fermented – I told him as a former alcoholic that scientist we, & this stage has

(over) C-2-A-4(12)

no rum for alcohol for fleas. — Richmond knew nothing of the bottle mixed by the herbal experimenters

Lovie Jean Lucas, Dreama Poplin & another women were called on the floor for expressing discontent w/life in Jonestown & were given severe warnings - Lovie Jean is to be restricted in her conversation to a few people - one named by J was Esther Mohrer's

Reprimands and praises were given

J stated that P.M. Burnham had intended to fly into Jonestown after the PNC mtng at Papaya but his plane had trble & he cdn't come

The mtng ended about 1 or o'clock

5 June - M

Rising & breakfast time 2 hrs late
This morn.

Worked on lesson plans for adult class (2 hrs) & remedial class - in gen. for the adults I am planning to spend a pd each hr on phonics or reading & pd on news items - today I want to try w/the news items some time on disc & writing (for those who are able to write) - w/the remedial kids I go right on much that I intend to be adaptable to their demands & make a determined effort to teach the students to read & write - at least those who have the intell.

Dorsey way to dentist's Dear Christine Young. Told her I had pain for several days but it is all right now - I gave her my latest class lists for the adult class, asked her to draw up an alphabetical list - we will add to it during the wk & then put it in perm. form - I told Christine my plans for the class today & suggested she might like to take the writing grp

Got a new supply of pencils from her

The adult class had assembled - however a large no of chickens had been brot up for cleaning & most of my class members usually do this wk & since it was necess. to save the chickens from feeding, I had to dismiss the class

(over) C-2-A-4(14)

Th a shower

Made notes for my girl + wkd on Lang Arts class records so as to be able to turn them over to Jann + Peter

Rested a little - I have had a real feeling very well for several days - had little appetite, my stomach felt uneasy, + I was very tired, esp in my legs - I may have just been feeling the effects of standing on my feet so long F night - today I felt better but still don't have much energy

I was taking roll in the Lang Arts class - some were late as usual - Shirley Hicks as an observer approached, noted the tardiness sit + also a few samples of unacceptable behav - she spoke sharply to the students + I followed w/ my already planned demands for better order + attit + efficien of wkd we're going to do this wk - told the studs we'd start diagnostic testing Tom - I then discussed w/ them the situation at Ham + Kingsbridge + had them begin a written summary of it when the period ended - at the end of the period Fr Topp came and to suggest more activ. for this class - I told him of my present plans

Went home + got wkd I needed for the eve.

Ate my dinner - we were to have techrs sitting in the fieldhouse, but a

(Cont'd)

C-2-A-4 (15)

5 June - M-2

heavy downpour came which prevented us from moving for some time - Becky Beltman and discussing insect life - she says more dif. kinds of insects in Guy than anywhere else in the world - she described the early days of the proj. - I hadn't realized the first contingent had lived in tents housing on BY Hectares for 8 to 10 mos while the road was built + a clearing made - the Te had to borrow a Bulldozer from the govt - Becky showed me where the first clearing + the first bldgs were: very near to where we were standing in the dining pavilion

When there was a slight lull in the rain I went to the pavilion + claimed a seat - rd The Identity of Yeats until the movie was shown ~~If~~ I saw it again - it is still interesting to me, altho I have seen it several times - all were required to attend - I commented on it throughout // The community w/urging from J is showing much concern for the news, as he warned we might have more testing too - people listen to tapes of this

(over)

(1) A-D C-2-A-Y (16)

broadcasts, read the blackboards in the library where Teresa writes the news items, form study groups & copy items off the board where they are posted — the latter usually much delayed thru ll

I got home after the film at 11:30 & went to bed after my nightly chores — Versie & Joey were not home yet — They might have both gone to Steering Cmte — Lenn Edwards changed jobs & she is now in the Dispatch Off, a position just obtained through Ellie Blum — it may be temp as she — Sec Lawrence who usually wks there, is on Jews Brigade

(D) Y.N.C.

C-2-A-4 (17)

6 June — T

Had Chpl

Made notes for my girl & girl entries

Made preparations to give diagnostic reading tests to my 1st period class — Tom had collected these for me sometime yesterday for children finishing the second grade & have carried them home — there is one copy for fifth grade test

Had lunch

Had my adult class from 12 — to 2 —

I opened w/a shorter lesson, then tried to explain a talk by J on the subj. of relig. mysticism & related topics, tying in the major historic & developments w/the prevailing faith, going onto the danger of being caught up in either traditional relig. or such obsessions as space travel & outer space wars & other modern manifestations of the escapist mentality — it was a very difficult presentation & I doubted most of the seniors to have taken in much of the ideas — however I let the topic run its course & the topic will undoubtedly appear on the next test

Th my shower

Made preps for my 4th oclock class — at its beginning Th told me he was putting all the Harry Potter clones together

(Cont)

(1-4-5-)

C-2-A-4 (18)

of cinema in "2" - they all gathered in the sch tent w/the teachers - a short section of the film was shown & discussed in detail - students were expected to take notes - most of the studs were intensely interested & showed keen observation but many of their comments revealed little understanding of the polit. sit.

Stayed to watch the same procedure w/the 4 45 classes - some of them were more astute but on the whole they displayed more boredom

Had dinner & attended Cebors mtng held in the pavilion & rd The Secretary of ~~sports~~ At 7:30 the elem & jr high sch studs had an open house to show their sch wk & activs to their parents & other members of the community. - there was much very attractive hand-made mater.

The film "Far from the Madding Crowd" from the bk by Thomas Hardy was shown - the chief actors were Peter Finch, Alan Bates & Julie Christie - altho it had some fascinating local color & spectacular scenes, the human relations seemed absurd, esp. to sweethearts - the acting was jerky - I wish - gave the common touch made fun of the sits, practices - the I

(Cont)

C-2-A-4(19)

6 June – T – 2

Male chauvanism + lack of class consciousness on the part of the workers – everybody was thoroughly bored by the end of the first.

While the film was being shown, the medical staff dealt w/ an emergency which had developed – the baby of a Guy official was born w/ a throat obstruction + the given all poss. med. atten. the child wd have died w/o J's intervention.

Ollie & Eugene Smith's baby was also born too – as later related to us by J, the cord was wrapped around the baby's throat + also wd have died but for J's healing power.

C-2-A-4 (20)

7 June – W

I was a little late for Chps & there was a long line – some nicely prepared fruit preserves, apt being approved by Jas a relly was served & I suspect this drew more people than usual or, perhaps people ate larger helpings – the kitchen had run out of biscuits & had to make more & there were no preserves by the time I got to the window

I typed on my grad pr a bit & had Ellie Beem who sleeps in the daytime, afterwds asked me if I typed every day – I said no but very nearly & then, as I intend to try to add more prog on my grad – she said it disturbed her – I later told Greg about the incident who said the housing com. should not put day sleepers in colleges of day workers – I did not speak about the matter because Ellie either has or effects to have consid. sigl w/Jonestown suicide because of her dead fiancé

Had lunch –

In my adult class, after a brief phonics drill, I asked the members to write a composition based on yesterday's discussion of relig – I put some of the vocab. on the board to help w/ spelling & outlined the main points

W-A-10 Covers C-2-A-4 C21

asking them not to copy what I wrote - only 3 or 4 turned in papers out of 40 or more who were present - Christine Going came & I asked her to supervise the reading aloud of a story for each person - she did well, asking the names of those who read, so that we can all get to know each other - I was glad for this as I knew personally only a few

The my shower - Jerry's Clark told me Nancy Ely is the great grandmother of the next Smith baby - I didn't know she is the mother of Eileen Wideman, Ollie's mother who left the Te in SF

Taught art 1 showing "Z" to the Lang Arts classes - Jan ~~really~~ really absorbing most details what I had ~~and~~ explained the many times I have seen the film - I did not stay for the second class, ~~and~~ noted no identity on the pics.

Went to dinner & then Tchrs' mtng

Went home & came back for the women's meet, mtng

Eva Jones opened the mtng - Jean Garrick conducted it - I think it much better planned & more varied than prev. mtngs

(cont)

(over) 4-A-5-J

C-2-A-4 (22)

7 June – W-I

Women's meeting – Janet Lenin, Betty Jean Hill Kim Iye chg'd by Anita March & supporting Kenny Reed & talking to him about other women

Pauline Simon wanted all parents on the floor who didn't show up for the children's Open House – and those named were Betty Moore (child Billy); Robert Paul; Harold Cordell & Edith Bogue (child Jimmy Jo)

Gloria Griffith on the floor for not standing up to be men

Using profanity by child. Is to be avoided – Thus & be new gate items are to be brot up in the joint men's & women's mtgs

At the end of the separate mtgs I addr'd the grp from the Radio Rm. – I gave news – the men came into the pavilion & the joint mtg started

Items on the agenda: (1) men who didn't go to the Open House to see their children's wk – they have to make amends (2) cursing by child is the result of profanity used by child. (3) cleaning wk in the residences & work areas shd be the job of men as well as women (4) on some jobs women are given the paper wk while training is given

(over) C-2-A-4(23)

To the women — Chris Lund was brot up as an example of a supervisor who did this — Jean said we don't women to do service w/ the crews — Chris to outline the job of everyone — Ofc says women are not to get the secretarial w/k

Bryan Bouttè & Robert Paul brot up for not going to the Open House — they are to talk to the children's fathers, appol to the child. — Paul doesn't show concern for his baby

Don Jackson called up for the way he talks to the sisters — complaints came from females ranging from Joyce Touchette to Inez Wagner to Teresa King to the children in his class — he has been complained of before — he is very pushy in the food line — Thelma Jackson joined in the attack on his chauvinistic attit.

Ava Jones mentioned that men make remarks about "Lib bitches" or "Lib has liberated you" to women who bring them up — she resents this

To the brothers / misty Johnny Jones mentioned that the younger bros. felt there was not enough attention given to the Open House — we will have another one

A com. was established to work out a Big Brother, Big Sister arrangement — appt to Emmett Moffett

Two arrivals were welcomed

When we got home Versie Converse told us she had been selected to go to Hoe Town for 6 wks or 2 mos — this is for a new rotation pol. deemed advisable because of the defection of Debbie Blakey — she had to

7 June - W - 3

Jx some clothes washed & dried - then she wd pet to the cottage & back - she asked us whether she wd disturb us - the boat is due to lv in the early morn. = I did not hear her when she pettd

8 June – Th

Up b'fst & my morn. routine, & prepared for my adult class – rd the papers I had saved yest – there were sev which expressed thot'ful ideas w/regard to relig & were clearly enough written to be appreciated

Th my shower at 11:00 as I thot I might not have enough time after – I spoke to the med. personnel at 2:00

I was a little late for lunch

In the adult class I gave a chronic review first – then I explained sev items of news – I didn't have any time left to have the class practice riding

Went directly to the med. Off – the staff 11:15 spent some time reviewing news in prep for going by Med today & rd the news posted at the bond, & these gave me her notes to rd – she takes down J's news casts for summarization on the chalkboards in the lib. – tho in longhand, they were not very clear to me 11:

who had time to listen to me sat outside today at tables in the dining area – there was less distraction than at any prev. outing w/Med

I didn't go home after this disc but sat in the Pavilion & rd The Identity of Yeats

(over)

C-2-A-4(26)

D 4th attended the Lang Arts session continuing the study of "Z"

Went home aft. lunch & came back for dinner.

Becky Beckman had told me she had 2 new baby macaws which were saved from an Amerindian fest night - Becky supervises the care of the birds - I was asked to watch her feed them - they were beginning baby but were quite yg as their feather growth was incomplete - they have to be kept warm & fed by hand - we gave them rice - these are blue macaws, one male & one female - the 2 macaws we have now are both male, so we're happy to have a female

I went to the L.A. Tchrs mtng - aft lunch stayed to discuss privately w/ Ted Ellis objections to my typing - reminded him I use the two fingers of both hands such records & do pick up - & he & Ellie will have to adapt to my typing - he was glad to talk to me

The polit. enlightenment Teachers met at 7th - I had given about 7 overall topics he wished us to discuss in the classes - each Tchr was to turn in 2 proposed

(Cont'd) CJ-A-4(27)

8 June - Th

questions for the next test based on these topics

Polit. enlightenment, classes met at 8 am Dan Jackson & I led disc on the required items - among them were relig, occultism, sci fiction as thought influences at the present time + disc of the film "Z"

Read a while in Yeats at reaching home

Went to bed at 11 pm

9 June - F

I lessed my brown sandals this morn - they have been removed from the rack on the porch - I hadn't worn them for several days, as a result of the rain, I've been wearing boots + shoes

Had chips

Went to the warehouse + was given another pr of sandals - they had just 2 choose from

Wrote an girl entries - I am behind on these

Went to lunch

In the adult class we practiced phonics, rd from a story in the sch reader - I rd about a few of the papers from the class - we had a disc on "Z" + were to bring out the main points

Took my shower

In the first period Lang Arts class Trupp had a small portion of "Z" shown, then had the class write a summary of the film, suggesting questions which should be answered - the teachers have to grade their own students' papers - some of my students were absent + of those present, 4 turned in papers - At the beginning of the second period class, someone took my pencil -

(over)

C-2-A-4(29)

I tried to observe the pencils the students had – a no. had long yellow pencils – Tommy Bogue had a Dixon Ticonderoga like mine but we he got it from Harold Bogue

I'm late for getting to bed + attending to the Jones until 1 a.m. when Arthur rang at 6 am

Today is the monthly anniversary of Lynnette Jones's death – after dinner + before the rally people were escorted to her grave for a brief observance – I went just by the rally

Jo's tape of the news was played

I gave us the polit. enlightenment test – he had 10 questions prepared, then gave 13 more for extra credit – it was obvious he had not read the letters carefully as he was surprised + sorry at some of the questions – I let us write the questions down first, but he did not give much time to answer them and I did not come back to one I had left unfinished – however I thought I did well. – I th the teachers' questions to grade –

X The soc. teachers met after the rally – Jim was putting the acceptable answers on the chalkboard – some wanted to stay + grade the tests then, but most did not – we agreed to meet tom at 7 am – Wilson, I copied the answers from the board

I didn't get to bed until 12 30 C-2 A-4 (30)

9 June - F
Rally

News tape was played

~~I gave the test - consisted of 10~~
~~required questions & 19 more to be~~
~~answered for extra credit~~

IV Congregational singing
Agricultural spots (highlights)
Bloker, Wiley and Compost pit
Tim Hurd - on closing - a cassava
effort from the govt to path visiting the
3-18 June - Tim says the mtg has
plus, cats, rats & rat parties impressive -
can be cleaned up - meets after help -
in discussion we shd decide whether to
send spots or cassava seminar
Jack Bean would like to get Buck Hill to
help host - I spoke on a trading pol. of
help - we give them help & they give us
help - Jack led a discussion under of
Traffic Patterns in the - would stronger than
ordinary concern

I spoke of contract govt already had for
charcoal - we cd participate - charcoal
no in demand for effort - discussion
needed - Johnny Jones & Jack Bean dis-
cuss most profitable way to marry charcoal
& the PR result of helping the govt

(Cave) C-2 A-2 (2)

Ethel starts meeting at 8 instead of 8:30 -
Rhea says we have all that is nec. for making shampoo, hair oil, perfume, deodorant, toothpaste
Dan Fitch says horse can't coming along gracefully
Safety committee yes - stapled on finishing nails on boards - tips that people making alterations in bldgs w/o permission - they will be inspected for safety - many other safety hazards - such as on playing equipment for child. - Negligence of supervisors - if one is a supervisor in an area which has such a hazard, the supervisor will be on New Brigade
Warnings: Lee Jones seemed to lose in 2 wks - she acts out of jealousy can - her compulsiveness discussed w/Kelsey taking the lead - she will meet between us & Lee, & try to work a solution
Have people fix our first impressions good or bad - Elaine agreed don't want to get here, says food gets the public but shall get used to it - Ronald X a man leaving the area & you come back appreciates anything - Diane Rodriguez - Estelle McCall - yes Jerry - Robin Tschetter felt at first her head wasn't there everyone else's was
Rose McKnight pretends to be ill to get out - ah - gets a warning //

(Ltr. 4-A-6-J) C-2-A-4 (32)

10 June ~

Hard day

Did my laundry borrowing Rita's tub - the weather was clear in the morn but very humid - rain fell a couple of times during the day, & my laundry barely got dry before eve.

Went to lunch

I was tired & did not feel well - I have not had any appetite recently - I tried to take a nap, stayed in bed a bit & got up - Ellie Bern, Ann Edwards & other yng people played a type of such music all aft - I didn't mind at first but it began to get on my nerves - I suspected the tape recorder was one used at Wh in the Dis- patch Off.

The shower

Spent a little time writing girl entries

Had dinner

A videotape of film on the CIA ship, The Condor, was shown - At great expense a new videotape machine has been obtained for us, but it broke before the film was over. I heard from Lisa - I // but I did not see it //

rd Eden of Yeats

(over)

C-2-A-4(33)

11th Our college was scheduled for counseling at 6:15 but our people did not come & our case was dismissed. I suspect the session was initiated by Ira, who has been much disturbed at the appearance of the college. I had given instructions that our living quarters be beautified so that they can be shown to guests. Ira & Inez also, have been perturbed by distress at Lauren who leaves her belongings on the spare bed, & at Ellie & Sophie who don't keep their's in good order.

The fol. evening, Tchrs were to meet at 7:00 to grade papers, but this was not nec, I found, as most of the tchrs had taken papers last night. Ira had devised a scale to give an adv. to very yng people & to srrs. A call was issued for people to help srrs who hadn't taken the test last night & were taking it now. I went to the rec cent to help. Bob Christian was giving the test. He read very fast & was impatient. There were few to help & the srrs who needed help. I think w/2 in Seattle. From the tones I heard & I judged ignorance of the topics was widespread among them.

I went home, Ira a while, went to bed 11:00

C-2-A-4(34)

11 June - Sa

I or Bkfst we had wheat cereal & or toasted Eng. muffin

Typed in my room for about 2½ hrs - I did 5 pp - Ellie did not complain & may have slept through it

Most of the college residents by 12:30 had retired for their holy day off - Ira & they were still in their clean-up & tidying up mood - Ira swept, redusted & decorated Patty left some of her belongings which were all put in a box - they went to the falls w/ Jack Barnes

I shampooed my hair & doing a few pers. chores

Rob gets

Went to eat a Tune at 4 or - we had fried rice

Counseling for our college was scheduled at 6:15 - a few of us came but most did not, & we were dismissed

At 7 or I went to the faculty & inquired of Jane about the blue enlightenment test papers - I hadn't realized it but many teachers th papers last night & or there were no more to do - Rob Christian was testing those who became of who or for other reasons had not taken the test last night & he called for help w/ the ones who didn't write - I went to the

(over)

C-2-A-4(35)

[illegible] offered my services — there were some Nissen huts [illegible] left then there were helpers — not only were they needed in washing the carrots but the [illegible] for the most part did not understand the questions — I tried to help Mary [illegible] the large basket [illegible] on the sleigh trough — But [illegible] the questions were [illegible]

[illegible] Mary [illegible] Christine [illegible] were in our cottage last night — have moved on upon a bunk [illegible] — [illegible] from the cottage with [illegible] I have been censored this [illegible] the typing [illegible] the [illegible] (matters [illegible]) in our cottage at night [illegible] put a mattress & sheet on the lower bunk so that it will be ready

[illegible] broken the [illegible] — the [illegible] Brothers set 2 — I think they may have been in Caen for the [illegible] [illegible] have gone to see [illegible] was living [illegible]

C-2-A-5-J

C-2-A-4(36)

12 June - M

After lunch I talked to Pete - she told me the toilet in her cottage was being remodeled because a child would be in the cottage - this is probably John, not Norma - I don't know why Mary Lou Clancy is moving into our cottage

I caught up a little on my journal

Had lunch

In my class I gave spelling words, phonics, & then told them of my effort to help improve the testing set for ours & to do this I want to learn how well my class members write and also whether they can discuss news items clearly - We then had class discussion on "Z" - I wrote proper names on the board & asked all who could to write a paragraph on what "Z" shows - During the time during the last ½ of the period - she had made an alphabetical list for the class roll

Th a shower

My Lang. Arts class discussed "Z" again - attendance was low

(over) C-2-A-4(32)

Rd Identity of guests in the parlour
For dinner we had Kidney beans
fried fish & sweet potatoes
Only Twyp & I attended Tchrs mtng
Tr dealt w/some studs brot up for
misdemeanor
A rally was scheduled but was cancelled -
I went home - Ira & Inez were there,
talking still about decorating the cottage -
Ira objected to my towels because they
are stained ~~I washed them~~ myself by hand
& the water is muddy so they don't
come out spotless - I don't like to send
them to the laundry because of the trble
& because they all so 'times lost - Ira
wants me to get new towels from the
warehouse
I went back to the central area &
carried a spec mtng of my adult class
as I had asked me to have eve. sessions
for those who cd not attend in the
daytime - 14 people came - I gave Ruth -
~~Ira also~~ Barney news events &
talked about ser. Etyo in Agnes
When I changed back into my boots,
I left behind my thongs I had been wearing -
missing them when I got home I went
back & like for them but cdn't find
them
Rd Yeats
~~Went to bed at 11~~

C-2-A-4 (38)

13 June — T

At Chpl I found that my things had been picked up and were in the keeping of the library staff

I wkd the final entries

Went to lunch

In my adult class I gave phonics drill first — then the class continued disc of "Z" w/ Christine conducting it taking the names of people who partici-pated — Lois was not present — I was told she had had a head attack — I had to handle all the chores she usually takes care of: passing out papers, pencil, books, + taking the roll — the attendance was light + I was late in getting away as there were many people w/ questions just before the social test

X

The shower

Stopped at Edith Cordell's cottage — I had arranged for Edith to cut my hair

In the first period class we discussed "Z"

I rd Identity in the periodical, then had dinner + went to Echo meeting

The news items which I left previously

(over)

(9)(A-3)

C-2-A-4(39)

been posted on the board in the dining area have been moved up to the college area, just to avoid congestion - I left the news, for my pillow and clipboard and retd to the pavilion for the rally.

The type of the news was played

X

C-2-A-4(40)

13 June - T-2

Kelly

Have a kodak - I came on & watched - he [illegible] he commented on lack of sympathy & [illegible] suffering - isn't that people & wanted help as person - [illegible] period of op- ening hrs

I asked people to tell us what is wrong w/ the community - bulletin boards - [illegible] clothing dist. [illegible] not functioning - [illegible] needs com- pared w/o entitled - [illegible] will not honor any re- will feed needs com. - Shirley Smith articles served out [illegible] waste - charges don't distrib of certain foods such as meat - unfairness - com. or unconscious - shortage of [illegible] - silverware - people like me [illegible] constant attention to the service - [illegible] (many details condition- ing food + service of food) - discom. in child, Building plans discussed - [illegible] college town - eventually [illegible] have more eating at bed not seen for stoves + the conspirators - rooms will be ideal for libraries, schs -

Agric. rpts - Motors says Rep. wants us to [illegible] w/ high protein com, distrib it in Guy-

(over) C-2-A-4(41)

J. mentioned Gen. Yeo's gain - he was told
Trudeau actually a fascist - J spoke of the
capitalistic, American tendencies in Hay -
but the Gov. has stood back of us - customs
let us get away with all kinds of exemptions - ✓
Sir Herb. to the H. is very cagey - a thous.
church folk & they are all communist!
11 ✓ we are negotiating w/Sov. Union in case
of new emerg. now is the time when it is
[illegible]
Chicken - Bob Hay - J says he is losing
chickens by fire - explosion & source not true
as other people who lost chickens & some place
died not suffer loss - five chickens did have
died because of poison in the chicken house.
Sov chickens lost - fifty responsible for whole
episode only a long duck - J says Cubans
nearly went under because of lack of
concern - we must get over this -
Small animals - rabbit disease is attacking
other animals - [illegible] up - the
female has been putting out eggs for 3 wks -
Sov gardens - Bulcher says rains
washing seeds away so not produce from
gardens
Insecticides - Ernestine Blair says rats
are in cottages - J. says that's what bring -
ing food in area - have to watch babies -
Some of the female cats had adopted an

(AP) 1-A-5 (Cont) C-2-A-4(42)

13 June - T-3

possum 5

Request to get back to chain saw for cutting timber - big demand for wood - I very apprehensive - wants a closer control - he said he has made no provision in the budget for it.

Extra classes for those who failed swim test - who did poorly 3 hrs one night, 3 hrs next night

~~2 of the names of those who failed swim test~~ - have to attend swim class 6 hrs one night + 3 the next - there were 2 18 of absent or w. excel.

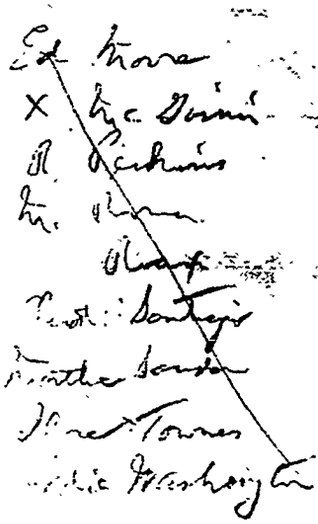
Martin Cross - 2 cases of using prof. on playground - he admits his mother living for Hot Town is the reason - Jack Bean is his substitute parent - Pauls says he's aggressive & irritates other child + they retaliate - I gave him warning for one day, he must set good example too

While he's above - pushed Carl Herms - he in supervisory position - Lee Ingram says no excuse for resorting to viol - over a dispute about cookies - he's to be on h.B. - Carol Linds - insolent on N.B. but improved last 3 days

Rally out about 12:30 - I was in bed by 1:00

P.A.-L-)

C-2-A-4(43)



C-2-A-4 (44)

11 June - W

Rs rising + taking were 2 hrs late this morn. I feel I did not be served bkfst until 9 o'

Did on final entries

Made 2 lesson plans for my adults class

In the adult class, we had a phonics lesson. - then I spend a disc on stealing first hearing complaints from people with had missed items of clothes + other articles - Then I asked my class members had observed or suspected the theft of food from the kitchen area or spec. funds - there were many complaints but they were gen in character - Belesha S ✓ was in attendance + participated - she ✓ Bourdonnais S who opts on the snr gardens in rellies + also as head of inspectorate supported my request to the grp to gather evidence + submit it to me. The grp to gather the class session showed a gr deal of interest

I th my shower

Had intended to start diagnostic reading tests in 1st period class today but as Willie was not present I did not - I brief dig reading tests + let the students choose which they

(SAF 4-A-5-1) (Cont) C-2-A-4 (11)

wanted to read - Then Jeannie read a thing
too - which they seemed to enjoy very much -
Jerome showed no interest in reading - Billy
made a pretense of reading intently & then by
Glenn which he has but recently learned but his
attention wandered & he stared blankly - Lor-
ette had nothing she cared about - Yolande
& Adele did fairly well

I helped Annie B. Washington w/ a yd or
articles she has lost beginning when she
lived in our cottage. Thieves and to steal
some of her most articles of clothing from the
apt where she lives now - Joyce Touchette had
advised her to give a description of the
articles so that the inspectors can be on the
look-out for them & telling her descriptions &
writing them down. Ate the whole rest
period until dinner

Date - some of us go to for Tichis mtng
but Tripp did not come

At 7 or we had the 3rd session class for
all those who had failed to pass the test -
3 teams of 2 teachers each had been chosen -
There would have been enough teachers w/o me -
Chr would have excused me - however, one
young woman wanted to go home & care for
her baby, so I took her place - besides, I was
curious to see what effect the effort had
on ours - Bob Rankin was my partner -
we taught for 3 hrs - we got quite partic, but

(cont)

C-2-A-4 (46)

14 June - W-2

I thot Bob Rankin was too diffic for most of those present - I was very tired as I had been on my feet so much

When I was ready to go home I cdn't find my boots which I thot I had taken off in the pavilion - as movie had been shown in the pavil. & I cdn't find my boots there - neither were they in the library or nice tent.

I went home & went to bed at 11:00

C-2-A-3(47)

16 June - Th

Ship routine, Eggs, Spuds & newspapermen visited today showing a [illegible] John in our light [illegible] Mary Lou Carney & Pat to keep him out of the way of newspapermen

I borrowed Rita's little tub to do some prelim. washing - Had a conversation after she [illegible] Lisa, Barry & Karen Layton were called to the Radio Room during the night - Rita & I talked about the football & food they get from the Kitchen - she does not like them - are many instances of doing favors for scraps of cloth which they are going to use to make extra clothes for themselves - she thot I should mention this to Rita Carroll - Rita is a server & helps serve food to guests & has her clothes to wear compared to the other girls

I washed my clothes & hung them up - a little rain fell yesterday during the day but most of my clothes got dry. Had on my best flares & did a little work on my grid - I am still beh

Had lunch

Had my admin class - we had a kind of word game during the phonics session - I made a few remarks as follows - up to

(Over)

C-2-A-4(48)

the disc on food cheating, warning the girls to be sure they substantiated evidence w/ charges & to be polite when stating & an individ. about alleged injustice - Christine had come in - I suddenly remembered it was Th & I should have been prepar'd to sp[illegible] by the third day but I had heard & read very little news during the wk & had not reviewed it this morn, - decided not to try to give the talk - Christine gave some news items to the class & I wrote them on the board

I dismissed the class a little early, made my excuses to the Head Off

Had a shower

Finished my preparations for my first period class

Met the class in the parlour - we had no blkboard - I had written 6 questions on "Z" on separate pieces of paper - had the girls write answers, taking the questions in any order - I helped w/spelling - they seemed to enjoy the exercise - Irene was on the front gate & Billie is still not back in class

The following free hr I worked on my girl entries

Went to dinner - we had liver w/rice, eggplant & greens, sw potatoes, & a fruit salad of pineapple & mangoes

(cont) C-24-4(48)

15 June - Th - 2

The [illegible] had a 9:30 [illegible] at the
in charge [illegible] each unit. 2 suggested
questions for the unit test & discussed
arrangements for giving & grading the
test - the grading will be different on the
test we & some of the told them grades
then [illegible] final decisions were
made - we decided to [illegible]. that
our teachers grade papers for their own
classes - those [illegible] the test who
cannot write will be taken out &
given help in the rec tent

People who have to take the extra
class fee (this had already been
chosen) were assembling - I announced
they could see the movies being shown
& I went & got on them

I went home instead of seeing the
films - I learned later they were "The
Barclays' Views" & a film on the
Rosenbergs - I think they were shown
on rheostat - the machine has been
repaired

Jane Yeats in our college Dr. and
Jane was the first home - she told
me that of the films I spoke - her
sister Lisa, Kary & Karen Layton had

(Over) C-2-A-4(50)

made a phone picket on the radio
asking for the press but the press
didn't pay any attention & what
they said & apparently Debbie Blakey
is actively helping the conspiracy —
she stuck it to 15, Dorr

11 1/2 Mary Lou & Bernie Dunne came &
got Terri Reynolds trunk — she is
going & Hot Town — she has had only
3 hrs at home since her arrival &
went to bed about 11 or

(P-A-(5-1)

C-2-A-4(51)

16 June - F

Visitors were in Jonestown today

Aft. Bkfst I made final entries, also did our lesson plans for my classes & red papers written by the adult class - first period class

Had lunch

In the adult class we had a phonics drill first - we then discussed news items suggested by my class members - Vernette came by & gave me a sheet w/ Js remarks last night & Christine did not come today // ✓ I put the main details on the board //

Had my shower

During the 1st period class, we had discussion around the table on "Z" - the studs displayed some insights but also had a number of misconceptions

I waited in the pavilion for one who had wanted me to write something for her, but she didn't come - I wrote girls' entries

Aft. dinner I read some, then came back for our Tchrs mtng - Chas presided - we were to draft questions for the next test if I decided to give one this wk - we each wrote down 2 questions & a com of 3 was to select the ones to pass on to J. as our selections - we heard some comments

Cavey

C-2-A-4(52)

on the grading of the last test - Chr was very resentful of Dick Trapp's criticism - Jean said she'd never experience such a test again

We broke up & the pol. enlightenment classes met - Chr. got the test questions - I was exhausted - I wrote the questions on paper, & Dir Jackson wrote them on the board - Stubbs wrote the questions down, and'd them later - I opted to stay to help people who didn't write - this proved to be a timing chore as I had to move to each one to hear the ans privately & write it down - there were about eight men & 2 children

A reg'd movie on the Nazis was being shown in the parlor but when I finished the test I didn't stay for it - I went home & red Greta

The other cottage residents came home - there was talk of the rat who had been heard in the cottage - some saw him - he had apparently eaten a hole in my plastic bag & ate some of Inez's fabric upper - Inez & Jim were putting Christine Lucientes bunk next door to sleep - I didn't get to sleep until midnight because people heard or saw the rat - he ran under the bags & over the beds

C-2-A-4(52)

17 June — S —

A house check was conducted this morn
Dog waking me up — Dog up + went to the
toilet — tried to get back to sleep but the rat was
at it again — Dog — sure that he was dying
Varicosities — Dog got up + dressed for wk —
Did not go back to sleep

At 7.30 dressed + went to bkfst

The answers to the polit. enlightenment test were
put on the chalkbd in the back test last night
for the class test which had been erased by
Ethel A Verette — Dog + I then started
grading the papers — went by Christians' home +
got the answers from Ruth

Borrowed Ruth's tub + did the laundry
that had accumulated since I did it Th —
had a convers w/ Don Fields — he was asking
what I thot about the Guy. referendum to be
held in July — we talked about Guy politics
in gen'l + Ethel + him I had very little knowl
not even being acquainted w/ the personalities
nor issues involved even though the reps

Conversed w/ Ruth — she is still urging
me to tell Ruby Carroll that Dog + I like
have taken husband + three scraps to make
clothes for themselves — we both believe this
is irresponsible as money can be made for
the common by making articles to sell —
Ruth furthermore loses her int — when I
told her Dog was talking of making a quilt
for Mark + his companion she had a Guy
Fawkes (Ruth) does not even have a blanket +
needed help of the pol. enlightenment tests

(2-A-54) (over) C-2-A-4 (54)

taking the other half to Dr Jackson's college — I left half the papers — the scores were [illegible] different — a fairly good range was represented — however, my opinion was strengthened that the test gave a very poor [illegible] of the individuals' knowledge of meats [illegible] of the wh

Went to lunch

served for a good part of the afternoon — started to make another log from the meter which was about to be shut Patty had — it was in a box which was sent from her house & I decided to use it

Went to dinner

Retired to the college & prepared for the rally

The Ledge — 17 June — S-2

Rally

News cast – Le Repas announcements – could very hard to get quiet – past rules of Needs Common purpose – baby cried but didn't – I yawned too much with Dave – our child. – Mrs. Rogers Little bull calf born this morn.

Had a visitor last w/ Mungo – she our str supporter, hates US – married P.C.M. – overstayed 3 mo – our people were very impressed by her – They have no illusions about Chinese for P.N.C. sends $20, our £. Cyprus freedom battle

Cyprus restores freedom – can't get finances freely yet – Mungo said he didn't realize how deep US is – we got to know wh more than they do

I asked for more comments & criticisms – Heather says we need Dept of Public Serv on reg basis – mention cleanliness & upkeep – present sys. of Hse Reps is too haphazard – I feels NB did this also – she thinks we're getting worse in the Common – 3 child. + 3 adult hse on NB for visit – Ysbeth criticizes bathrm cleanliness – upkeep esp in college area disc'd, for inst. leaving paper bags, straightening the pole – Ruby upset cloth scraps being scattered and by child – I says very imp to go ahead w/ sewing projects as we make money from clothing

TV. access to Guyanese present people favoring – they don't feel in it – average Guyanese reads much more than we do – they're better educated than we are – Ruby wants people to sew to specifications, which will sell

Tom Hubbard upset on offensive items he finds

(over)

C-2-A-4 (56)

in trash cans
11th Jan Meeting the WB the Pub. Serv. Dept
When we get the people here that are
the will have to put to us to stay —
Every body who wants to go away — sons, gas
people who are a constant problem were mentioned —
Re what Debbie said in the mag article nothing
we can say will make any diff.
Re Edith Cordell who is complaint about gas
people in her cottage who don't help in the
cottage & let everything dirty.
Nancy mentions tables again sitting while seniors
stand in dining area — she will be watching
it so will police until we gain sensitivity —
Re trash — Josh Bean says clear tables &
benches can't be put down where they were
taken so that we have a place to put to eat
Registration — Jon Morrell entitled gets 3/4
Ellie Thompson — Jog on soap, mangos, —
Charles suggests a days of Israel, w/a
stayed
Ornithine Market, on herbal gardens, gives
list of ops, teas & books now being pro-
duced for use
11 3 competently
Counseling & letter about Alfredo Marcos
Re the Mind — in class — determ. is that she
taunted him on purp
Nancy Jones on cash of soap stolen from
her sd Mother men can send me back
(Cont'd) C-2-A-4(57)

19 June - 5-3

to the States" - wife's attit. I says she'll never
"If Steve Cordell had stroke under pressure
+ has recovered"
be healed when she needs it - I says if
she does this ever more "you're going to be
flat toes on yr back"

Francis: Tom Thrift - mad venture -
extraordinary yarn

Willie Malone - bad attit. in cleaning
fathoms + spoke carelessly to Catherine
Dominique - ~~at~~ ~~on~~ perplexed testimony I.
says he takes Valor when given nitely -
discerned belief pale face sick of sleep

Ernestine Hamel had come for the
poison custard pie + put out a baited trap
for the mouse - he had not been found
dead - there was more teeth of the rat -
Ernestine moved to another bed as the rat
had left turds in hers

We had got out of the rally early + I
was in bed by 11 or

Ellie Beam is on the Public Services
unit for not doing her inspection + letting
other people do it

I noted that Doris Lee had been very
spunky when the police talked to her - she
wouldn't tell anything about anyone in the
case - she deserves much credit

C-2-A-4 (52)

18 June - Sat

A bed check was made again around 5 AM lights turned on & spoken in a loud voice - after that I only dozed until time to get up, 8 AM or so. For breakfast we had pancakes w/ syrup - some mango butter was given to each on an experimental basis - we also had coffee

Typed in my room from 9 AM until 12 or so - finishing 6 pp again & I'm another half hour or so to write a 2-page memo to J proposing a teaching unit & a testing program in Phil. enlightenment to the Chie of those who could come to see my office & the first few who - Ellie is still at the Public Service Theatre & the other residents were putting in their half day

Then some of them began to get home & I took my shower & washed my hair

Greg & Dave did some work in the yard & cleaned up the cottage - they also did a good job of the afternoon dishes - they wanted to discuss the selvage they planned for the fabric scraps they have obtained - Greg spoke of making a quilt for her son, w/ whom she seems to be on good terms again, & his companion

I spent most of the afternoon sewing on the bags I am making

I went to dinner at 4:30 - we had a grilled cheese sandwich, sweet potatoes, mixed vegs, & a mango

After dinner "Sesame Street" was put on the

(cover)

C-2-A-4(59)

audiotape machine for children - then the documentary on Castro was to be shown & later a comedy film

I got to the college - I left my clip-board in the toilet went back for it & learned someone had stole it & turn into the Radio Room - I made notes for my post

Hearing an announcement that I had made the Castro film mandatory, I went to the pavilion, I stopped at the Radio Rm but didn't get the clipboard - had trouble finding a seat for the film but finally got one right to the rear - tracts were being given out, today popcorn balls made w/ sugar

The film was an interview w/ Fidel Castro by Barbara Walters - I conducted a discussion - he had been obviously disturbed by the lack of seriousness he had seen, making me the mandatory showing & his remarks following it - some people had been disgusted that he wouldn't allow them to dance on the dirt floor which kicks up dust bad for their lungs - also someone close to him in his staff had demanded self reliance w/ him - he made references to a person, white, given aid by him & connected these characteristics w/ several who had become traitors, incl. Debbie - he felt white educated people, unless they had suffered unusually,

(CONT'D)

(cont)

C-2-A-4 (60)

were particularly vulnerable to treason - Debbie Bleiker had not wanted to study Marxism - Leninism - he dwelt upon the unwillingness of many to make sacrifices - Then all our people are safe here, we will have more freedom

I made comments & answered questions on the Castro interview - thought he found questionable some Castro practices, such as wearing an offensive watch, he admired him for his devotion to & promotion of communism

Then he dismissed us, the GP voted to get up & eat at the normal time, but he wanted people to see the comedy film, which had been scheduled, if they wished, so he decreed - 2 - hr delay lunch

C-2-A-4 (61)

19 June - M

A particularly heavy rain fell during the night, awakening both Joy + myself - water was coming in the window + the wind yanked the latch off when I tried to close it

After breakfast I did our lesson plans for my classes

Upon further convers w/Rita on the big bags of material which Joy + I are planning to make up for their pers. use, I saw Ruby Carroll about the matter - she saw the wisdom of it, but should have to wait for Sukiki, as she had to have an inspector w/her - later on the p.a. system we were informed some Amer. newspapermen would be visiting, + the inspectors had to see that all was in order, so Ruby apparently had to postpone her investigation

I then turned over to Ruby my iron, which Harriet had given back to me - everyone in the college had been borrowing it for pers use - I was dismayed to find that it had been used too hot + our water wheel melted on the pan of the iron

Heavy rain started up during my classes, + we had to move further in - the number was small today - I did some stories for 3 Bhs of Agnes's tales - some class members went to sleep

I took a shower

(cont'd) -

C-2-A-4(e)

19 June — M-2

Going to my first period class, I met Bonnie Dennis & Billie Jones who said they were going to take a shower at their [illegible] — they were at least 15 mins late — the class met in the pavilion — I was viewing a film & conferring w/members of his staff as they came up to Ann: Harriet, Terri & others & we did not have a table — w/30 of my class absent (Willie is still not attending as his wh asked, had not been adjusted to the danger of disturbing J, & decided to watch w/the class the TV prog, which was a documentary on the Palestinian Arab refugees — Bonnie & Billie had come in — Black Thugs came by, was annoyed, finding Bonnie asleep & hearing that he & Billie were late — he said it meant a warning that I was to have prepared they come to Tchrs mtng so that we cd get the whole problem worked out — I told the class we wd find another place to [illegible]

For dinner we had fish cake, rice, sweet potatoes & veg

There was no Tchrs mtng

I went home — worked on grad entries

Then rd proofs — most of the other students went out — Jane had gone to see a play of the Condor // C being shown again & the machine is breaking down I had

(Pd) M-A-S-H (over)

C2 A-4 (C3)

presented to Ben Jenkins by J + then went on to Steering Com. — I presume Jerry was at Steering

Ellie came home after being on the Public Services Unit

I went to bed at 11.00

20 June - T

We have a couple of cats wandering in & out of the cottage & altho the rat has not died from poison as far as I know & has not been caught in the trap & they says the smell has left right, some of the commotion has subsided

Left breakfast & went some time fathoming news, which I needed for my adult class because the community may be tested tomorrow at the rally - I intended first to read the meter, typed up a terse form for P.C. accounts but it had been stolen - I wrote down some details from what she had put on the chalkboard for the meter reader by Vernetta, now posted at the cottages - this letter is hard to read - it is uncomfortable to stand in the sun to get it -

Made some final entries & did lesson plans

The lines for lunch were very long - I want - 2 girls were for dishes from people who had already eaten & threat to get served at the end of the line - I went to the end & told them when we finally did get lunch, we had a very good bean soup, but they must have run out of it because those last in line got bread pudding - I was told

I was 40 minutes to my adult class - I didn't do any phonics but played all the

(R-A-L) (Over) C2-A-4 (65)

Time on the piers - the class was huge - probably one which could have used Tavia's interest
& the ray shaver

I bettered my approach in my memo to J on the testing flap thinking I had not stated what a remarkable achievement had already been made in teaching a huge [illegible] to pay attention & intellectual matters - dear boy memo was too long, so I intend to rewrite it

All my students in the h.s. class were present today - I moved them from the pavilion to the cafeteria where we found an empty piece w/c table - I gave them the final of the diagnostic reading tests I had been planning - they did not have much difficulty w/it & I left them

Went home & my class was noted w/what I needed this week

Ate dinner

Went to the pavilion where the h.s. & sr. classes were viewing a TV prog on the Rosenberg spy case which I watched

A few of ours were gathering as usual in the pavilion to skim into for the rally - they had left the benches where they had been placed for the TV shows, but the crew arranging them for the rally insisted on everyone's getting up until they were through & this is the common procedure before every rally & is exasperating to all concerned & I was disturbed that my wk was interrupted

(Cont.) C-2-A-4(66)

20 June – T-2

(I wanted to make [illegible] entries) while the benches were being arrayed, but I did get a good seat

The news tapes were played but it was impos to hear well as there was so much noise as the crowd gathered

(cont)

(cont from p. 4)

11X7 as he had a prior warning – Ronnie got a warning for being late to class but was fined to be taken in the morning as he went automatically on the PSU

The rally was dismissed – I got to bed about 1st o'clock 11

20 June - T-3
Kelly

I came in - enquired if we listened to the news as it was played in the pavilion - dismayed when told we did not but because of the noise, not we should have protested - had it played again - stopped in middle to reveal the utter ignorance of members of Comm. who talk favorably of USA or fail to speak of prins. of Communism

for the reception in July to discuss the speeches - enquired about my children's health - ready on moments notice to provide medical help

Sen. Banks who afraid to say anything about Negroes - now his file being sent to the Negro, White man - he won't be protected in spite of his caution

I borrowed notes from Marie Reiss, as the Chairperson wasn't with right to play the tape, & gave the news from last 2 days

Many made announcement of milk supply for toddlers who weren't getting any - she called attacks - many receiving checks will also be cut back - many adults had been receiving milk - some for medical reasons, nursing mothers will contd. to get some milk & Dr. of the lists of those who get milk & checks - to make any changes a committee will decide

Mary going to Ala. to perform specific tasks for SCLC - she will meet Emb officials among others

(over) C-2-A4 (68)

John Jones, Jr. — not ~~are~~ to go on tractor outside Jonestown w/o written authorization — person & tractor driver will be on Public here if the rule violated

Jonestown Bd discd airlifting supplies — building warehouses or getting tape considered — 180 Apple for States — J. Does think we have until end of Sept — no indictments will come down until then — Debbie gave every kind of info — she has ~~good~~ hers. as a ~~good~~ witness — because I know she has done we have to sell property & get less for it — J. thinks he is going to making money

Johnny Jones — shall we have to have for growing dogs — a belly hog, a vessel to bring shell material — 3 or 4 or tons — blue $24-44, or — punching belly hog is the guest — may be safer & more economical to contract for it

Quiet will be enforced while news is ~~playing~~ — I says ~~that~~ for announcements will be enforced

Medical Carter fell, miraculously saved — who was reason for his falling? — mother was taking him? Agree, yes

Rotest will be given ten because we didn't hear news ten — will be done at ~~sec~~ mtngs

~~Shaw where Harris gave investigator~~

(80) PA-CJ (cont) C-2-A-4 (69)

flies for experimenting on
flies for making plywood detailed
on the floor - Tommy Jones teasing Jerry
Lewis, the threatening - his test score
questioned - sch + ed record bad - Dicks
[illegible] for teasing - Jerry ×
× his supervisor, was questioned about eye -
glasses sent to Washington were lost - ser.
thous. dollars involved - Colin Powell has
box of tinted glasses.

David Gordon - went work on the
crew (Public Serv) - looked him in
blindness - put his life on the line - pre-
pared to commit suicide if he failed
11 ✓ pt he was going to commit suicide if.

Jim Tash was careless w/ cutters, ruined
his eyesight - has a warning - work on
PSU

Kenny Rael - warning for playing like he
knew it all, won't do little jobs - wouldn't
~~[illegible]~~ send auto [illegible] on PSU.

Billy Jones on PSU for fighting later dism ✓
11 ✓ and ~~[illegible]~~ to give him to miss Aurora
Rodriguez's daughter - Larry Richard warned
how easily babies can fall away)
11 4 ✓ rd the names of those who made
"Ef called"
11 5 clowns - this play was adapted by Dick
Tarp 11

(Cont Tarp 2)

C-2-A-4 (70)

27 June - W

Mary Lou Clancy moved back to her former college = Rites - she told me it was too crowded in our bldg. - a new resident moved in w/ Christine Lucientes - I don't know her name

I went to Hyde

Stopped at the Coordinator's office & saw Joy de Tourtelle, speaking to her about the songs of material that Jing & Dave have, do. I don't know when Ruby is going to be sent out - since Mary Ley this morn. I also mentioned the question of food there from the kitchen - she did not want it to read the flyer as I wd go w/o eating as he has in the past - she said she wd let me into any dykes I need

I wld do grid entries & lesson plans for week of the assessment last night on testing & conclusion instructions, procedure, I abandoned my plans to write a memo to J on the subj - I will save my notes & see whether I will have comments later

Went to lunch

Had my adult class - gave a long phonics lesson - was disappointed because some of the studs I have had for months do not seem to be getting the idea of the sound system & I shall the rest of

(over)

C-2-A-4(7)

the class read "The Steadfast Tin Soldier" to themselves & then Elsie Bell superintended their reading aloud — the second pt of the period I gave them a list of geographical & political words for help on the tests

The a shower

My t.s. class had to be moved to another place in the sch tent — I gave I more diagnostic tests — all were present incl. Ronnie & Billy who came to sch. for PSU — all studs had a hard — working attit

Went home as I'd have found it is better to get what I need for the rest of the day at this pt

Ate dinner — Chick up Peter Wotherspoon & Mike Lund had made fish sauce & saved me a small bottle of it in rec for the peppers I had contributed (Jack Barron gathered them for me)

I watched another portion of the Rosenberg TV documentary

(cont)

C-2-A-4(72)

21 June - W - 2

Towards Life Writing

Memories of breast eyam. Breast exams were done in the back by med. staff during writing

Virginia Smith says gr high girls show disrespect for women teachers. All the girls came up to explain why they do it, they say they try it to see what they can get by with. They do it to men teachers too. Shirley Hicks takes them to task for bringing capitalist behav. to Gary, stricter discipl. must be used - all gr. high girls' names were taken, their behav will be rptd next wk.

Shirley Hicks turned in for getting a plate for a meal

Kim (Korean) criticizes boys, says things she does to boys - washing them at home tho they are 1 yrs old. doesn't show them though affectionate - gets more attention to Lowell, bed - headed by men

I was given breast exam

A guy woman was being escorted about her child as parole guy med. - didn't know her name - she is one of those 3/V/X

Bike joined women at the lib. mtng in the publication - Virginia presided

Respect for sons was emphasized - basic ex. from Catherine Hemingway that child curse her when they don't get what they want

Joe Wilson rptd cursing at boys in his home, even to neighbors but boys deny it 5/V/^

(over) C-2-A-4 (73)

11 V of whom she is the house mother //
11 V she cant go into the shower w/
them & says they dont get themselves
clean when they shower alone —
volunteers were secured to help w/
these & similar cases //
11 V who complain of pelvic pains & etc.
home from wk — they have been rptd
as being sick in these daytime hours //
11 4 some girls high sch girls have been
talking about "going with" this one or
that one — relationships are not
approved for people under 16 sd,
Eva Jones, "you aint going w/ nobody //
11 V all were cautioned to pay attention
to the boy they use around child. //

The mtng was dismissed at 9 00

A mtng of pol. enlightenm. teachers was
called but few came — the purp was to
get teachers for the extra classes being
held too for those who failed the tests —
I did not want to seek as I had done
at last wk & was very tired — a letter
I wrote home & saved as my boy —
mtng was in the college too — I took a
11 6 or 8 wk. experimentation in Germ. war
camps was to be shown but I did not. //
little jeeps — went to bed at 11 00

C-2-A-4(74)

22 June Th

Had Chpl.

Because I had to give a summary of the news by the Red Dept, a day before the next seminar test, I spent half hr or two catching up on news of the wk - I rd the blackbds on which Teresa had written some of the news items, borrowed her notebks in which she keeps news from the Times, & went up to the college area to lk at the typed news on the board

Did a little wk on my jnls & wrote lesson plans

Had lunch

For my cl Thes I tried some measures to promote concentration on sound, as my beginning students seem slow to learn to associate the right sound w/a letter - used Ogden Nash's The Turtle for the /t/ sound, then a verse from Phonics by C.J. devoted the rest of the period to an item about the fondness of mice for the by H.E.B. Lin Bois 6 - gave the class a few more items

I was late to the Red Dept & they were even later in getting started when I started, & they were slow to listen & the atmosph was confused, so I felt the whole period was undistr

(St. V.H.S.) (Covey) C2-A-4(75)

I had time only to get to my h.s. class - I gave 2 more diagnostic tests. - all were there, exc. Jerome who had a sp. ed assignment - unlike the prev. tests, I did not, accor. to the instructions, read the words aloud to them - they had to locate the answers entirely by their own eyes - several had trble reading, incl. Willie - I suggested all had some difficulty, time or wd recogn.

I th my shower after this class

Went to dinner

The Polit. Enlightenment Schs met in the rec test at 7 pm - only about half the Schs were there - Mike Touchette is chairman of the committee, which I didn't know, w/Bob Christian only co-chairman - Mike is going to New Town, & it was neces. to elect a new co-chairman - after nominations were made, it was the feeling of the grp that a woman shd be elected & Debby Jensen was elected - Chr. explnd the new procedures were using - there were discs. & decisions on some matters - we all contrbtd 3 suggestions for items on the test - Schs volunteered to teach town soc classes for those who failed the test - Ginger Nelson, Norma Jackson & I selected items from suggestions & made up the test - we finished about 9:45

Then for a few nights film was being shown but I went home

I went to bed at 11 pm

23 June -F

Had Chpl
Worked on lesson plans for my classes
& grad items
Went to lunch
In my ~~adult~~ class I had a drill on
phonics & then spent the remainder of
the two periods w the news, putting the
most signif. items on the chalkboard -
the class was as large as I expected
on the day I am typing this - I think
many people were preparing chickens
Ate my dinner
In my beg. adult high sch class I gave
them a test from diagnostic tests
& concentrated on news items to help
them w/their test - Jerome missed today's
class again, as did Assignment
Went home & prepared for tonight's event
Had dinner
In mail (5 letters) taking suggestions for speakers & panels - We discussed the possibil. of getting tutors for some of the h. sch students who are having diffic w/reading - he said Chris Talley was tutoring Marcus Anderson, which I did not know - Dick, accdg to J., has sold 2 articles on Jonestown personalities to mags, but he told me they were considering them - I asked

(10)p-A-6 Cont C-2-A-4(3)

him if he was interested in my CIA
thing - he said he was; also in the
affairs of Peter Brotherspoon + other tchrs -
Peter was recruited in Chile + also he
participated in the Yippie demonstrations at
the Chic. polit. convention

For the polit. enlightenment classes, we
were told to meet in the pavilion - we
expected to be have a test, tho I had
been sceptical of this

(cont)

C-2-A-4(78)

23 Jan - F-2

Pat Lafferty Class

This is myself getting ready & guest is brought up - asks them to find seats for ours & others

News broadcast

I can't answer questions - I commented on article & matter given by Debbie because of incidents he knew given her as to where our money is - Other got $25,000 instead of $15,000

Phil Lie detector test & Marie Ketcher testing and methods of tests & results of actions of Debbie

I'm not to give them Chino and people were to be there - is no reason he used Debbie as example of convincing them, there is no moral standard

It began to be apparent I wasn't going to test the 3 pts - de Sinetti planned for an evening's answers.

I drew out the reason for Chino's attitude, growing discouraged at replies he received, esp from the young - he had to ask others for some statements - Then the caller some calls - Pat Lafferty called for some reason - Bob Rice admitted he should have told a remark Tom Rice made to him

It's not living w/all the money, but the rest of your life & day, forever, stand is

(over)

C-2 A-4 (19)

African writer - [illegible] Mandela - a Zulu leader once told him "If you [illegible] while you can; these people are going to kill you." Mandela did not [illegible] but [illegible] affectation of Kill[illegible] people - admits himself[illegible] & has nothing [illegible] for privacy

Says he cannot do day w/every light in the world - say nothing is any good - has selfish child - selfish husband - selfish leadership - elitism - and then - he recalled the Civil [illegible] that blacks lived under in this city - wonder they let us (whites) in

Says you can control self - self-driven as he is - he is [illegible] the stage where he won't want to have relations w/anyone who's not principled

Nice kid named Kenny liked us physically attractive to him - I thought [illegible] - He recalled the way Kenny had endangered us w/self, molestation, & died in the States & this area

Need to have feeling for what others have suffered - someone who had to burn her bra alive - cuts when there was to get back to, even a white face in eye - Kenny - reminds him that he got him out of jail, [illegible] of his [illegible]

Toby asked why he took up all this convers. - he names Herbert Lewell, Albert Touchette as people he's attracted to

The healer has no power - you get people = Trouble

I told Fraze - Dy to wake up - he was [illegible] asleep - called up to find he ad-

(cont) C2A4(10)

invited he was dying – he didn't come up w/anything that was sd to

Tomorrow: want to know does struggle Stockwell on CIA, Du Bois – I met him once – only about 18 people there; 9 members of J's church –

Esther what he didn't like at Jonestown – Freeze – they sd: backbiting – specifically, in the Herbal Kitchen, more specifically Phyllis Fields – he says she doesn't know what she's doing – J agrees she doesn't follow through – he advised her not to play ~~or~~ – or either must – J says she confides in, leans on 14 dying people – Eve Jones says she is indecisive – shd make up her mind whether she wants to go back to Hond – Jim agrees: either shit or get off the pot" – J says Phyllis has come a long way – she needs to ~~come~~ follow through before she goes back to Jim & process burden on him

Phyllis Chaikin says when Hond became an issue to the last days it struggled w her – she has been heard to say she hasn't capitalism out of her

Patricia Cartmell opted complaining of structure – remark she made to Fielding Liscantes about change of name of New Christian "he sure have a lot of structure" –

9 comments on article in Sun-Reporter the Moores speaking to Methodists on the good done by us & praised in the book

(cont)

C-2-A-4 (81)

press - the capitalist press and we found people for 4 days in the grand - they called us "communist" & that was a mistake because it caught the attention of some, such as Hardy Meith, supervisor Elihu Dennis made some remark in the and about "her pet ass doesn't like structure that's down the river all the time" - his hostility attacked - [illegible] Elihu hostile all the time - several other people were on the floor in connection w/their remarks on Patricia & structure -

I put the entry to an end w/a statement about the cancellation by the Federal Communications Commission of our amateur radio license - this will make our communications much more expensive - we will get a license from the Guy Govt. But apparently an amateur operator in the States would be forbidden to communicate w/us

Whether we have a test in our pilot, enlightenment classes tom will depend on how much concentration on the news I accom

I didn't get home to bed until 2 or

C-2-A-4(82)

24 June - S

Up late - bfst 10 hrs - 2 hrs.
Left & stopped at Ind Coop laundry - didn't
see Pete to borrow bike but worked
my clothes in a small bucket w/o a handle
which has been under our cottage for some
time - rain threatened but did not come -
I was able to get everything dry w/o trouble
I got back & this little boy w/a
bag full of clothing in it was sitting in the
road & would tell the pumps which direction
was the cottage - I presume from [illegible]
as it is [illegible] [illegible] each item I put in his bag. Boys'
combat shorts, 2 boys' shirts, numerous
towels & good condition clothes for being
dirty, & laundry other items - the little
boy bore the name of Doris Howard,
some of the clothing bore the name of
Gil Smith & some that of Jr. Jones (prob.
his clothing) I made it home & cottage was
as I had left it & really there
people who [illegible] their clothing would be
clothes up [illegible] clothing to the
[illegible] & [illegible] [illegible]
that I should take it to the laundry - saw
Joyce Tourlotte on there & told her about
it - she was to get in touch w/ Sally Ike
head of the inspectors - he was seemed
very grateful - it just meant extra work
for [illegible] body

(PB) Y A-S (Sun) C-2 A 10

I corrected the galleys, & gave the
class dear last week — of those who turned
their papers in, the majority did very well —
Often corrected the Abnormal tests given to
the remedial boys, etc. class — they did
better than I expected

Went to dinner, then home to nap for the
eve

We all gathered in the parlour, effecting
a test

Suddenly came over the p.a. system announcement that we had to evacuate immed.,
all 20 or of the people still in the States —
they were all threatened w/going to jail —
he called all coordinators to meet on
housing plans, which we have to be speeded
up — later he announced that, surprisingly, we would be able to take care of
all the new arrivals in the housing we
had available now.

Meanwhile, "Roots" was showing for all
those who cared to watch it — some of
it has been shown on one of the last
few nights, as the present showing started
where the previous one had ended off

Trapp called for all the writers to meet
in the rec tent — my name was on the
list — Trapp wanted 40 or 50 ltrs to Thomas
Fleming, publisher of the San-Reporter, in SF
thanking him for his favorable editorial — I
wrote my drop quickly so that I could see

(DR-A-5-3) — (cont) C-2-A-4 (84)

24 June – 5-2

the "Roots" episodes – I had seen only 2 or 3 of them – I came into the parlour in time to see the end of a fight I had seen: the rape of Kizzy – I was most interested in the Uncle's reaction to the defiance or submissiveness of the characters – the entire videotape was shown – it ended about 1:30

I went to bed about 2:00 – the cottage was dark & Jill ready for bed w/o turning on the light

C-2-A-4(85)

25 June - Sat

For lunch we had doughnuts, rice & gravy
I prepared to type on my grad but found
the power was off - the there was light
and no water was being pumped. Instead
of typing one page, typed up my
grad & indicated corrections to be made -
Then cleaned out & rearranged the contents
of my top crate in which I keep the most
used items in my daily life = the x
supplies for my clothes, grad folder, pens, care
& sewing materials, writing materials
the 2 new grad entries

Tonya Evans, daughter of Julius Evans of the Med
Dept & a good singer, who occupies the bunk
below Ellie, had 20 little girls as guests today -
she is about 11 & usually very resp. - but her
guests, perhaps her own sisters, were talka-
tive & woke up Harriet & then Ruth & Ellie,
all daytime sleepers - Harriet was angry &
Ellie scolded Tonya & told the little guests to
go home

The other residents arrived home - Day but
w/her Danielle, daughter of Michelle & Don Tetch -
Lisa obtained Jackie Tabs - that is the grad -
there was much talk about her & they over the
back of coop of others - they pd little attention
to me & I had the feeling they were deliberately
trying not to talk to me - they had found
the Harriet no longer had the run & may
know that I gave it away

(over) C-2A-4(86)

Everybody's plans changed because we didn't
take Shuttle until the waters went down
at 4 PM - I then intended to wash my hair
but started to sew - Jeff handled and
little boy I had made

Went to dinner at 4:30 - we had fried
rice w/ chicken

Then showered & shampooed my hair
Listened to a short program at the pavilion incl.
dancing by the Soul-Stylers

For my treat - a film "Tom Tom Tom"
was shown but I did not care to see it

Then I typed on the rest of my letter to Tom
Fleming which I had left w/ copy by hand

Went home & ate pasta - Jeff had called me all
evening - went to bed at 11 PM

(N.A.S.)

C-2A4 (87)

26 June – M.

Off Kept, made final entries.
Corrected adults spelling papers & almost finished correcting my h.s. class's diagnostic tests.
Went to lunch – Grubbs spoke to me about a crash literacy prog. I wants to conduct in Jonesboro – Grubbs is to head it up & asked me questions about my class – as a start he wants to take 30 students, finally decided on the non-readers & then I told him I was not having very good luck – he plans to come tom to my class & take the non-readers.
In my adult class I reviewed news for the ABE test scheduled for tom – many were taking as chickens but the attendance was fairly good anyway.
Took a shower.
In the h.s. class I also gave the studs some prep for the test – I spent most of the time on W.E.B. Du Bois who had [illegible] – I'm going to the college & getting what I needed for tom, I went to dinner.
Then I went to the parlor & listened to the news on the P.A. system until the rally started – I got a good seat after the Rebs were arrang'd.

(Cont)

(5-4-5-C)

C-2-A-4 (88)

I, on entering, began the test - questions were the same for everybody - I had used a few of the items out of one I had prepared from the tchrs' suggestions, but in gen. it was a diff. test - he asked mainly essay questions, 5 of them + then 5 bonus questions - people named on a list previously were spsd to help those who can't write (or finishing their own tests), but there weren't enough so all the tchrs had to help as well - when the test was over + as the rally contd, those appt'd to grade the papers went to the side of the room + started to work, not finishing until the rally was nearly over - I then distributed the papers + Jim gave the answers - we were to make allowances for the age of the person - I had 2 seniors in my group, some of whom did very well - I had a fairly good range - Excellent - Poor to Failure - a couple were so poorly penciled that my eyes + the poor light were unable to make them out + I had to ask for help

In the rally going on at the same time, letter grades were given first - then a no. of these grades were taken up - I did not follow them closely while I was grading papers - the first concerned the relationship of Marylee (Bryne) Reed w/her companion Cordell S - I had felt Cordell was imposed upon her (cont)

(88) 4-H

C-2-A-4 (89)

altho in the end the facts did not seem to be that bad

Tommy Bogues was then on the floor for cont'd. Abed below — he is already I think on the PSU for stealing. He remains a source of grief to his family & the community.

The case of the young girl accused of stealing a pair of white shoes was then the subj. of long argumentation — all the evidence seemed conclusively against her, — she whose name I do not remember had been seen scrubbing the shoes vigorously (to get most of it, she claimed), w/ the help of rubbing out another girl's name — she persistently denied stealing the shoes & after a long lobe hearing I had to believe her, altho he had obviously used his energy to disarm the Truth

As he has done on every occasion lately, I pleaded w/ us to take our performance on the serious, to our instruction, and waste, get our minds off luxuries we enjoyed in the States — the efforts of the conspirators against us become more intensive all the time — they are threatening law suits against us which will tie up the property we still own in the States & we have to move fast to get all our people out

One amusing item concerned Rose the Knife

(12) 4-A-5 (over) C-2-A-4 (2)

(Pearson) – The other day an unidentified plane flew low over Jonestown – most people came out to observe it – Rose was seen running for cover, afraid it would bomb the area – she was chided for taking so much thought for her own safety – she said she was protecting child. – "Then, why," she was asked, "was she running ahead of the children?!" which brought a good laugh.

We finished grading the papers & retd to the auditorium by the rally was over

I got to bed at 3[or]

C-2 A-4 (91)

29 June -Th

AP Hist I spent a couple of hrs or so
w/ Mrs Gilbert in prep for my appearance
@ the Fed Dept of Public Instruction class
It was an especially busy day
made up lesson plans

Th my classes at Jung & lunch
as Th Lgts are always related

Th lunch I met w/ my adult class -
I made sure to arr by 12 as Jerome
was spkr & I wanted to hear & see
planned to have a disc w/him concerning
his goals - he did not come however
opted to link w/ this or future w/other
Security - the attendance was quite low -
Ith the roll call as a way of getting
of names correct & the results of
more of the students began to get
accurate list - I find that some wished
to be counted present while actually
attending Barbara Walkers class Dept &
mine - I am changing my tactic on
teaching using the Dept as the Dexter
approach has not proved very fruitful &
I want to involve all studs in doing
improvem. - I spent the last ½ of the
period on a list of Cyprian countries w/
some of the imp facts concerning them - I
started w/ Angola & Chad & was astounded
that no one knew the former relationship
w/a European city nor any facts concerning

(C-14-A-2-) (cont) C-2-A-4-(92)

them now, tho they have been in the news for weeks.

I was a little late arriving at the hall as they were letters gathering & when me & but a few attended the bridge. I spent the time mostly on a rather scattered no of items - I left about 3 3d.

At my high tea class I gave the last of the Dignatte tests which the entire forward - most of them seemed to enjoy the actual & were well behaved, except for Billie who was quiet but acted like an ~~spoiled~~ actor. Willie was absent - I saw him later & he said he was sick & I gathered he had had some ~~sort~~ sort of theatr. or his fellows.

I went home picked up what I would need later - on the way back a heavy rain started up & tho I had on my raincoat & boots I got some of my body drenched & the boots filled w/ water & I didn't get dry the entire eve.

After dinner

went to the pavilion to claim a seat - listened to some on the Eye until the pilot enlightenment talks ~~and~~ at 9 - in the rec tent - Deffie was in chge, but Chas was present - D. had the scores of those who th the test - those who failed & perh those who made "Fair" ~~and~~ to meet in spec. classes, while those who made Excellent plus to Good "and to be in the pavilion - I

(Cont'd) (2 1/4/93)

29 June - Th - 2

named ser five which the tchrs in the peril. were to be chosen - we were to select tchrs for those needing after help - Tchrs are to be monitored so that the qual of instruc will be improved - we decided a 7 grs of about 20, w/ 2 Teachers for each class - we got volunteers for the 14 tchrs, I among them

My pass had been issued for the showing of "The Battle of Algiers" - I commented on the film - it was required that all see it

At the film I went down to the dining room area to get water - when I came back I was standing in front of the Radio Rm talking to the Community on the loud speaker system - a day or so ago he had requested that depts list in any list requests they had for supplies from the States as the conspiracy may tie up our funds in suits & a com was appointed to coordinate the request - to I felt the orders totalled much more than we would have available & would have to be pared down - he went ahead to say that in future we will not be able to get anything at all from the U.S. & we shd plan to shop in Sec. Chgs or in Eng. we can order what we need

I remarked on the increasing intensity of the lies being told about us & to the Edge that 2 black men had attacked Mrs.

(over) C-2-A-4(94)

Hunter & poured a bottle of liquor down her throat & they had added the chge that [redacted] was implicated & trying to create racial fear in Hendrix' mind by it. we were going to kill Jim Cobb's baby - Jim Cobb & the man is one of the main instigators in this plot - the real aim of all this is to make it impossible for us to sell our properties in the states - I understand we still own the ranch in Redwood Valley, the church in the Valley, the apts in L.A., & the church in SF

In the sec takes mtg a no of us cont'd to disc two nights & mtgs & to wh up a formal for our eyes the dashes.

I did not get home until 12 or

C-2-A-4(95)

30 June —T—

Because my feet are usually tired & sometimes tingle (caused, I suppose by my being on my feet so much + by my varicose veins), Joyce found suggested I elevate my feet & rest during as that not troubled w/ my school I am trying to keep my feet up & might by putting a pile of clothing under my mattress at the bottom end — this does serves as a pillow for my head when I am resting & the system may have helped, & I've the past 2 days I have used it.

Today [illegible] I read a few entries & lesson plans.

During announcements I sd w/ my to the Judge and Rose McKnight that she ought make from a plane — I sd it was a photography plane owned by the "Nat Enquirer" which was [illegible] when came [illegible] story about the Te — by running check of some child Robert Paul Hawk Bobby [illegible] "Beep, beep, road-runner" calling out but I thot it was funny [illegible] Went to lunch

Had my adult class — it was exceedingly crowded today — as the day was hot, I was under considerable strain as we had have [illegible] enlightenment classes too, I spent

the time on pol. items - discussed a little of the hist. of Algeria & then had a discussion on the film "The Battle of Algiers" - a few of the class did most of the talking - one in particular had a remarkable understanding of the action of the pict & ser. drew some revolutionary conclusions - for the past few days & today this particular I have received complaints from the less advanced members of my class that they are being neglected & are not learning to read - it was also called to my attention that I had neglected to call the roll orally that some people attend Mrs. Ferro's class during my class period but put their names on my roll - they go back & forth, apparently with the idea of getting as much "education" as poss. by copying what each of us puts on the board. X I'll see my supervisor

In my H.S. class, I put in a few books w/ a map of Africa practically up to date - those who had not finished their diagnostic test yesterday did so today. Willie who had not been present yesterday - the others had a test - Jerome making a little list of African days - or find what they think - most kept busy but Marcus drew designs on his composition sht - was caught by Mr. [illegible] for the second day Jerome did not attend my adult class as I understand he is required to do!!

I went home & prepared what I needed for the eve. - a further heavy rain came

(cont)

(H-S.)

1-24-4 (97)

Juneteenth 30 June — F-2

up, like yeast. This time I waited it out for I did not want to be up all eve. — consequently I was late for dinner & the dining tent was very crowded

announcement seemed to indic that all will be present for pilot enlightenm courses in the pavilion & that at 1400 those who failed the test will attend 2 hr spec. classes

I went to the pavilion & sat a spell — just that the early episodes of "Roots" were being shown for the h.s. svc. class — however, I find the Tchrs were having a mtng & I joined them — Betty, Hunter & James had brief gripe mtng complaints of std students for various kinds of wilfulness — students who really are called by the tchrs may see the most extravagant of the lot today was James Buckley who failed to show any respect for James, had meth tchrs, & acted disrespectfully to defend hers. by & all the tchrs

As the pilot enlightenm class time approached I put the names of tchrs of the sp. classes, the list of people assigned to each, & sd all shd gather in the tents w/ their leaders — all others will meet in the pavilion — I suppose the test clarified the matter w/ S

Don & I were upset to have 21 studs, accord. to Vernette Chr who distrbd lists, for actually more people attended — Lieut Johnson had set up the overhead projector

(over) C-2 A-4 (98)

Warning of fire - by general fire
drill - Evening Algerian chat
Saturday to Mrs. Cunningham
& Mrs. Jackson through all directions &
finally that it seemed managed
to get home to go to bed after this
performance from the students
Mrs. Cunningham had a good
understanding of the plot - I kept trying
to encourage Mrs. Parker - almost all
our students were from my adult class
& most are illit

When the class in the parlour was over
I was invited to have tea again
The table was over close at hand & the all
were seated in the parlour but were sent
back by Lee Jackson who set out tea
for us - he stirred the tea
& stirred & stirred & stirred & problems the
Mrs Cunningham & Mrs Jackson
complaints about the superb Mrs having
all over the beautiful rolling class
Graham used to fetch the globe
the effluence here & there map & toy
we gave some thing in Algiers
list - the county of the White man
& about the Mrs about 11.30 - they
& Lee were both home - I went to bed
about 11.45

Thomas Briggs, a Teenager, has moved
in to occupy the last bunk we had
empty in our cottage.

C-2-A-4(99)